



UNIVERSIDAD DE MURCIA

ESCUELA INTERNACIONAL DE DOCTORADO

**Relevance of Biochar Properties for the Emission
of Greenhouse Gases in Agricultural Soils**

**Relevancia de las Propiedades del Biochar para la Emisión
de Gases de Efecto Invernadero en Suelos Agrícolas**

D^a María Blanca Pascual de Vega

2021

Acknowledgements

Primarily, I would like to profusely thank Miguel Ángel Sánchez Monedero and Mari Luz Cayuela García for their guidance and valuable support throughout this entirely research. Their vast knowledge and unrivaled experience are, in a large extent, responsible for the success of the present thesis. Furthermore, they have undoubtedly contributed to my professional evolution. With their advice and steady patient assistance, I have been able to complete an extremely rewarding learning process.

I would like to show a particular deep gratitude to Asunción Roig. I know she was, in a remarkable degree, behind my selection and final arrival to CEBAS. Additionally, although she was not actively present throughout my entirely thesis, she was at the key initial stages. At those moments at which I felt more confused, she always had enlightening suggestions and wise words for encouragement.

To Andreas Kappler, I would like to have a special mention, who has made possible a substantial part of this dissertation. Since the very first moment, he showed willingness and a genuine desire to actively contribute to this study. He almost blindly trusted in me and he automatically opened the doors of his laboratories. He, together with his entire working group, gave me a heartily warm welcome to Tübingen and an invaluable skilled aid and assistance.

Finally yet importantly, I am indebted to María Sánchez García. Not only has she been immensely helpful at my research, always lending me a hand and providing me with clever ideas and useful advice to improve my experiments and understanding. But, she has been a very agreeable nice companion. Without her, the arduous daily work would not have been as pleasant as it was. Equally, I give thanks to Raúl Castejón García, my last laboratory co-worker.

To my parents, despite not knowing what is biochar, they are the ones who made it possible, not only finishing this research, but even beginning it in 2016.

A mis padres, que aunque aún no sepan lo que es el biochar, son los que han hecho posible no sólo el que yo haya completado esta investigación sino que, allá por 2016, la comenzase.

Funding

This work was possible thanks to Spanish Government funding through two projects. CTM2015-67200-R, granted by the Ministry of Economy and Competitiveness (MINECO) and RTI2018-099417-B-I00, granted by the Spanish Ministry of Science, Innovation and University (MICIU), both of them cofounded with EU FEDER funds. Funding from the intramural project #201840I127 is also acknowledged. In addition, the German Academic Exchange Service (DAAD) supported part of this research through the scholarship: Research Grants-Short-Term Grants, 2018 (57381332).

Contribution to conferences

1. Pascual, M.B., Cayuela, M.L., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Roig, A. Efecto del biochar en la producción y oxidación de CH₄ en suelos agrícolas. V Workshop REMEDIA, Caldes de Montbui, Barcelona (SPAIN). 29-30 March 2017. *Poster Presentation*
2. Pascual, M.B., Cayuela, M.L., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Roig, A. Efecto de la aplicación de biochar sobre la reducción y oxidación de CH₄ en suelos agrícolas. BioTEC2017, Murcia (SPAIN). 18-21 June 2017. *Poster Presentation*
3. Pascual, M.B., Cayuela, M.L., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A. ¿Qué tipos de biochar favorecen la reducción del N₂O a N₂ en suelos agrícolas? VI Workshop REMEDIA, Granada (SPAIN). 11-12 April 2018. *Poster Presentation*
4. Pascual, M.B., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Cayuela, M.L. Mechanisms involved in N₂O formation in agricultural soils amended with biochars with contrasting properties. Wageningen Soil Conference, Wageningen (THE NETHERLANDS). 27-30 August 2019. *Poster Presentation*
5. Pascual, M.B., Macan, G.P.F., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Cayuela, M.L., Lidón, A., Belda, R.M., Fornes, F. Capacidad indirecta del biochar para secuestrar carbono al estimular la producción de glomalina. VII Workshop REMEDIA, Elche-Online (SPAIN). 22-23 September 2020. *Poster Presentation*
6. Pascual, M.B., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Cayuela, M.L. Mecanismo(s) responsable(s) del aumento de las emisiones de N₂O por ciertos biochars en

- suelos agrícolas: ¿desnitrificación, nitrificación o ambos? VII Workshop REMEDIA, Elche-Online (SPAIN). 22-23 September 2020. Poster Presentation
7. Pascual, M.B., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Cayuela, M.L. Influence of biochar on soil C and N biogeochemical cycles. I Symposium on Chemical and Physical Science for Young Researchers, Murcia (SPAIN). 22-23 October 2020.
OralFlash Presentation

Index

	Page
List of tables and figures	9
Abbreviations	15
Resumen	19
1. Chapter 1. General introduction	33
1.1. Soils as source/sink of greenhouse gases	35
1.1.1. Mechanisms involved in soil CH ₄ emissions	36
1.1.2. Mechanisms involved in soil N ₂ O emissions	38
1.2. Biochar	43
1.2.1. Biochar production	43
1.2.2. Biochar properties	44
1.2.3. Effect of biochar on soil properties	47
1.2.3.1. Soil physical properties	47
1.2.3.2. Soil chemical properties	48
1.2.3.3. Soil biological properties	49
1.2.4. Biochar as a tool to mitigate direct GHG emissions from soils	50
1.2.4.1. Biochar and nitrous oxide emissions	50
1.2.4.2. Biochar and methane emissions	52
<i>References</i>	53
2. Chapter 2. Thesis hypothesis and objectives	63
<i>References</i>	67
3. Chapter 3. Linking biochars properties to their capacity to modify aerobic CH₄ oxidation in an upland agricultural soil	68
3.1. Abstract	69
3.2. Introduction	69
3.3. Materials and methods	72
3.3.1. Soil	72
3.3.2. Production, basic properties and characterization of biochars	72
3.3.3. CH ₄ consumption experiment	74
3.3.4. Isotopic experiment	75
3.3.5. Calculations and statistical analysis	76
3.4. Results	77
3.4.1. Biochar properties	77
3.4.2. Methane oxidation rates	78
3.4.3. Methane evolution during the whole incubation experiment	80
3.4.4. Isotopic experiment: Tracing the fate of ¹³ CH ₄ as emitted ¹³ CO ₂ and ¹³ C in soil organic/inorganic pools	82
3.4.5. Relation between BC properties and their CH ₄ oxidation potential. Principal Component Regression	84

3.5. Discussion	86
3.5.1. Soil methanotrophic activity and potential mechanisms of interaction with biochar	86
3.5.2. Biochar properties relevant for aerobic CH ₄ oxidation in soil	88
3.6. Conclusion	89
<i>Acknowledgements</i>	90
<i>References</i>	90
4. Chapter 4. Linking biochars properties to their capacity to mitigate N₂O emissions in an agricultural soil	96
4.1. Abstract	97
4.2. Introduction	97
4.3. Material and Methods	100
4.3.1. Soil and biochar description and characterisation.	100
4.3.2. Concentration of PAHs in biochars	102
4.3.3. Soil incubation experiments	103
4.3.4. Calculations and statistical analyses	104
4.4. Results	106
4.4.1. Biochar properties	106
4.4.2. Experiment 1. N ₂ O emissions from biochar amended soils	109
4.4.3. Experiment 2. Isotopic experiment	112
4.4.4. Principal Component Regression	114
4.5. Discussion	114
4.5.1. Modification of soil N ₂ O fluxes through biochar amendment	114
4.5.1.1. Biochars decreasing initial soil N ₂ O emissions	115
4.5.1.2. Biochars increasing soil N ₂ O emissions	117
4.5.1.3. The singular effect of BC-To600	118
4.5.2. Potential N ₂ O formation pathways in addition to denitrification.	119
4.6. Conclusions	119
<i>Acknowledgements</i>	120
<i>References</i>	120
5. Chapter 5. Biochar as electron donor for reduction of N₂O by <i>Paracoccus denitrificans</i>	128
5.1. Abstract	129
5.2. Introduction	130
5.3. Material and methods	133
5.3.1. Biochars	133
5.3.2. Biochar characterization	133
5.3.3. Microorganism used and cultivation conditions	134
5.3.4. Nitrous oxide reduction setups	135
5.3.5. Nitrous oxide measurements	136
5.3.6. EDC evolution measurements	137
5.3.7. Qualitative microscopy assays	137
5.3.8. Calculations and statistical analyses	137
5.4. Results and discussion	140

5.4.1. Biochar characterization	140
5.4.2. Microbial N ₂ O reduction	142
5.4.3. Change of biochars redox state and electron balance	148
5.4.4. Correlation of biochar properties with N ₂ O reduction by <i>Paracoccus denitrificans</i>	150
5.5. Conclusions	153
<i>Acknowledgements</i>	153
<i>Funding</i>	154
<i>Supplementary Data</i>	155
<i>References</i>	160
6. General discussion	165
6.1. Biochar impact on soil CH ₄ oxidation	166
6.2. Biochar impact on soil N ₂ O production	168
<i>References</i>	172
7. Conclusions	176
Appendix. Biochar production and main characteristics	179

List of tables

		Page
Chapter 1	General Introduction	
Chapter 2	Thesis hypothesis and objectives	
Chapter 3	Linking biochars properties to their capacity to modify aerobic CH₄ oxidation in an upland agricultural soil	
Table 3.1	Values of the straight lines slopes, k-value·100 (h ⁻¹), and their R ² , represented in Figure 3.2, for each BC treatment.	80
Table 3.2	Concentration of ¹³ C-CO ₂ (µg ¹³ C·100 g ⁻¹ soil) in the jars headspace during the isotopic experiment 1, 24 and 96 hours after the addition of ¹³ CH ₄ . The standard deviations (SD) and the results of the Tukey statistical test (P<0.05) are also shown. Different letters imply significant differences between treatments (n=4). Additionally, the ¹³ C natural enrichment (δ ¹³ C (PDB)) of soil and BCs are included.	83
Table 3.3	Three components matrix generated by the PCR with BCs physical and chemical properties. Coefficients <0.55 were deleted from the table.	82
Table 3.4	Linear regression results with both dependent variables tested: k-values of CH ₄ oxidation until 96 hours of the experiment and CH ₄ concentration at the end of the incubation, at 504 hours. The R ² and the standard deviation are displayed together with the significance of the ANOVA (P).	86
Chapter 4	Linking biochars properties to their capacity to mitigate N₂O emissions in an agricultural soil	
Table 4.1.	Main BC's physicochemical characteristics.	107
Table 4.2.	Concentration of selected PAHs (ng g ⁻¹ BC): naphthalene, anthracene, phenanthrene, fluoranthene and pyrene in the different BCs. The sum of all of them is also included. The values appear with their deviation standard (duplicates).	109
Table 4.3.	Three components matrix generated by the PCR with BCs physical and	111

chemical properties. Coefficients <0.55 were deleted from the table.

Table 4.4.	Eigenvalues, correlations and variance of the RDA analysis for each axe and in total.	115
Chapter 5	Biochar as electron donor for reduction of N₂O by <i>Paracoccus denitrificans</i>	
Table 5.1.	Principal Component Regression (PCR) matrix and outcome. The 3-component rotation matrix is shown into which the BC characteristics were ordered. The coefficients for each of them were sorted according to value and the ones <0.52 were deleted. The result of the contribution of the components to the observed extent of N ₂ O reduction (in % for the biotic samples with BC 5 g L ⁻¹) analyzed by a linear regression, were included on the bottom of the table (R ² , ANOVA F and Sig. ANOVA).	152
Table S5.1.	Composition of the culture medium for <i>Paracoccus denitrificans</i> ATCC 19367.	155
Table S5.2.	Slope (k) and R ² resulting of adjusting to a line the reduction of N ₂ O concentration for the first 45 hours of incubation. The relation between the slopes when the BC was added in a concentration of 5 g L ⁻¹ to 1 g L ⁻¹ is also included (k ₅ /k ₁). Each value appears with its standard deviation (SD). In addition, the slopes were analyzed with a one-way ANOVA Tukey's post hoc test (P < 0.05) for comparing each BC treatment with the control, BC0, separately for 1 g L ⁻¹ and 5 g L ⁻¹ . Different letters imply significant differences between treatments (n=3).	156
Table S5.3.	Electron balance (mmol e- flask ⁻¹) for each BC treatment at 5 g L ⁻¹ . The columns labeled 'N ₂ O' refer to the mmol e- needed for the reduction of N ₂ O observed at the incubation experiments (Figure 5.4) and the columns with 'EDC BC' to the mmol e- each BC lost (measured over the incubation samples). Both variables were calculated subtracting their value at t=0h to the one at t=162h (beginning and end of the incubation). Different letters imply significant differences between treatments (n=3) according to one-way ANOVA Tukey's post hoc test (P < 0.05).	157
Chapter 6	General Discussion	
Chapter 7	Conclusions	
Appendix	Biochars production and main characteristics	
Table A1	Biochars employed throughout the thesis, with their feedstock origin and temperature (T) of pyrolysis (°C).	181
Table A2	Biochars physical and chemical properties.	182

List of figures

		Page
Chapter 1	General Introduction	
Figure 1.1	Soil processes of CH ₄ formation and oxidation, i.e. methanogenesis and methanotrophy. The oxidation state of carbon (C) in each involved specie is included as well as the enzymes catalysing every step (Archa et al., 2002; Hütsch, 2001; Topp and Pattey, 1997).	32
Figure 1.2	Pathways of N ₂ O production and reduction in soil. The oxidation state of nitrogen (N) in each molecule is included as well as the enzymes that catalyse every step (in light grey). DNRA=Dissimilatory nitrate reduction to ammonium; Nu-=nucleophile (NH ₄ ⁺ , R-NH ₂ , etc) (Based on: Quick et al., 2019; Jalota et al., 2018; Hu et al., 2015; Spott et al., 2011; Wrage et al., 2001).	40
Figure 1.3	Transformation of biomass into BC. Lignin, cellulose and hemicellulose conversion is represented across a charring gradient. The relative phase distribution for each proposed phase in BC (turbostratic crystallites, amorphous C and pore space) is shown. (Keiluweit et al., 2010).	44
Chapter 2	Thesis hypothesis and objectives	
Chapter 3	Linking biochars properties to their capacity to modify aerobic CH₄ oxidation in an upland agricultural soil	
Figure 3.1	Redox properties (mmol e ⁻ g ⁻¹ BC) of the biochars: electron accepting capacity (EAC) and electron donating capacity (EDC).	78
Figure 3.2	Fitted straight lines representation (Ln CH ₄ (mg C·kg soil ⁻¹)=a+kt) in the jars headspace during the first 4 days of the experiment. Figure 3.1. A) represents BCs at 400 °C and Figure 3.1. B) BCs at 600 °C. Different letters (a, b) express significant differences between the slopes (k) according to Tukey test (P<0.05).	79
Figure 3.3	Evolution of CH ₄ concentration (mg CH ₄ -C· kg ⁻¹ soil) in the samples headspace during the whole incubation period (500 hours) for BCs at 400 (A) and 600°C (B). The error bars represent the standard deviations (n=4).	81
Figure 3.4	Concentration of ¹³ C in the organic and inorganic soil C pools (mg·100 g ⁻¹ soil) at the end of the isotopic experiment (500 h after ¹³ CH ₄ injection). Different letters show significant differences between	83

treatments according to the Tukey test ($P < 0.05$).

- Figure 3.5 Arrangement of the two selected components by the PCR analysis (Table 3.3). The BC characteristics gathered in Component 1 are coloured in dark blue (■) and the ones belonging to Component 3 in red (▲). In addition, it appears the incubation outcome by CH_4 oxidation rates ($k \text{ CH}_4$) and CH_4 concentration at $t=504 \text{ h}$ ($[\text{CH}_4]$), both in black (★). **85**
- Chapter 4 Linking biochars properties to their capacity to mitigate N_2O emissions in an agricultural soil**
- Figure 4.1. Germination index (GI, %) for each BC and the Control (water extract). Different letters (a, b, c, d) express significant differences between treatments according to Tukey-B test ($P < 0.05$). **108**
- Figure 4.2. Fluxes of N_2O and CO_2 ($\mu\text{g h}^{-1} \text{ kg}^{-1} \text{ soil}$) in unamended soil (BC0) and soils amended with the different BCs (2%): Olv: olive tree pruning, To: tomato plants, Ri: rice straw, GS: grape stalks. Error bars represent standard error of the mean ($n=4$). **111**
- Figure 4.3. Water-extractable NO_3^- and NO_2^- concentrations in soil ($\text{mg N kg}^{-1} \text{ soil}$) for the different treatments at 24 (A), 48 (B), 96 (C) and 258 (D) hours. The concentration of KCl extractable NH_4^+ at 258 hours is also shown in D. Error bars indicate standard error of the mean ($n=3$). Different letters (a, b, c) express significant differences between treatments according to Tukey-B test ($P < 0.05$). **112**
- Figure 4.4. Comparative between the accumulated N_2O emitted ($\mu\text{g N kg}^{-1} \text{ soil}$) in Experiment 1 ('Total N_2O ', coming from all potential N_2O sources. Light gray bars) and Experiment 2 ('Denitrification N_2O ', N_2O only from denitrification. Dark gray bars) for each treatment. Different letters (a, b, c, d) express significant differences between treatments according to Tukey-B test ($P < 0.05$) for total cumulative N_2O (light grey) and denitrification N_2O (dark grey). **113**
- Figure 4.5. Principal Component Regression (PCR) outcome. Arrangement of two components by the PCR analysis, including Component 1, the selected as correlated with the incubations N_2O results (Table 4.3). The BC characteristics gathered in Component 1 are colored in dark blue (●) and the ones belonging to Component 3 in black (■). In addition, accumulated N_2O (Total N_2O) and N_2O emissions coming from denitrification (Denitrif N_2O) are shown in red (◆). **116**
- Chapter 5 Biochar as electron donor for reduction of N_2O by *Paracoccus denitrificans***

Figure 5.1.	Growth of <i>Paracoccus denitrificans</i> ATCC 19367 when incubated with the substrates shown in Table S5.1. The incubation was done for 120 hours in the dark at 28°C.	135
Figure 5.2.	Electron donating capacity (EDC), electron accepting capacity (EAC) (mmol e ⁻ g ⁻¹ BC) and reduction index (RI, i.e. EDC/EEC) measured in BC suspensions of 10 g per 100 mL.	140
Figure 5.3.	Brunauer–Emmett–Teller surface area (BET; m ² g ⁻¹) of all BCs used at the incubations.	142
Figure 5.4.	Change in relative N ₂ O concentrations shown as C/C ₀ , where C refers to the N ₂ O concentration (mg N in N ₂ O) per bottle at a specific time point and C ₀ refers to the N ₂ O concentration at time 0. All samples contained <i>Paracoccus denitrificans</i> (biotic samples). Setups a) to d) vary regarding BC concentration and temperature of BC pyrolysis.	145
Figure 5.5.	Correlation between the microbial N ₂ O reduction (% of initial N ₂ O reduced after 162 h) versus BCs RI. The values of the extent of N ₂ O reduction were calculated for biotic setups with a BC concentration of 5 g L ⁻¹ . The data was adjusted to a line which equation and R ² appears at the bottom right corner of the graph (Pearson's r=0.7623, ANOVA F value=34.676, Prob>F=3.822 10 ⁻⁶). The two groups marked with circles are the result of the application of the Hierarchical cluster analysis.	146
Figure 5.6.	Amount of electrons (mmol e ⁻ flask ⁻¹) needed for the decrease in the N ₂ O concentration throughout the incubation period (162h) versus the electrons lost by BC. Filled black squares represent the biotic samples and the open circles the abiotic ones, both including every BC treatment (5 g L ⁻¹) sample with their triplicates.	149
Figure S5.1	Concentration of N ₂ O over time shown as change in the ratio C/C ₀ where C refers to the N ₂ O concentration (mg N in N ₂ O) per bottle through the incubation and C ₀ to the N ₂ O concentration at time 0. All samples included are abiotic. Setups a) to d) vary regarding BC concentration (1 or 5 g L ⁻¹) and temperature of pyrolysis (400 or 600°C).	158
Figure S5.2	Association of <i>Paracoccus denitrificans</i> cells with BC at the end of the incubation (160 hours). In photos a) and b), fluorescence microscopy is used to show the living (green) cells associated with (black) BC-To400 particles. The size and shape of BC particles of BC-Olv400 are shown in panel c) and the ones of BC-To400 in panel d).	159

Chapter 6 General Discussion

Appendix Biochars production and main characteristics

Figure A1	Pyrolyzer RSR-B 80/500/11, Nabertherm (Germany) used for the production of biochar at CEBAS-CSIC.	179
-----------	---	------------

Figure A2 Description of the temperature ramps used for the pyrolysis process for biochars produced at 400°C (black solid line) and 600°C (red dashed line). The starting and endpoint was ambient temperature (25°C). Atmospheric conditions determined the cooling down period that varied between 60 and 120 min. **180**

Abbreviations

A	Abiotic
ABTS	2,2'-azino- bis(3-ethylbenzthiazoline-6-sulfonicacid) diammonium salt
AFOLU	Agriculture, forestry and other land use
ANOVA	Analysis of variance one-way
AOA	Ammonia-oxidizing bacteria
AOB	Ammonia-oxidizing archaea
Ar	Argon
B	Biotic
BC	Biochar
BET	Brunauer–Emmett–Teller surface area
Bulkp	Bulk density
C	Carbon
°C	Celsius degrees
CEBAS	Centro de Edafología y Biología Aplicada de Segura (Murcia, SPAIN)
CEC	Cation exchange capacity
CH₄	Methane
CO₂	Carbon dioxide
C_{org}	Organic carbon
CSIC	Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas (SPAIN)
DIC	Dissolved inorganic carbon

DNRA	Dissimilatory nitrate reduction to ammonium
DOC	Dissolved organic carbon
e⁻	Electron
EAC	Electron accepting capacity
EC	Electrical conductivity
EDC	Electron donating capacity
EEC	Electron exchange capacity
EU	European Union
GC	Gas chromatograph
GC-MS	Gas chromatograph–mass spectrometer
GHG	Greenhouse gases
GI	Germination index
GS	Grape stalks (biochar feedstock)
GTP	Global temperature change potential
GWP	Global Warming Potential
H	Hydrogen
Ha	Hectare
HHT	Highest treatment temperatures
HNO₂	Nitrous acid
HPLC	High-performance liquid chromatography
IBI	International Biochar Initiative
IPCC	Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change
<i>k</i>	Oxidation/reduction rate constant
<i>ks</i>	Saturated hydraulic conductivity
Lig/Cell	Ratio lignin cellulose

LOQ	Limit of quantification
M	Molarity
MEO	Mediated electrochemical oxidation
MER	Mediated electrochemical reduction
N	Nitrogen
N₂	Nitrogen gas
NET	Negative emission technology
NH₃	Ammonia
NH₄⁺	Ammonium
NH₂OH	Hydroxylamine
NO	Nitric oxide
NO₂⁻	Nitrite
NO₃⁻	Nitrate
N₂O	Nitrous oxide
N₂OR	Nitrous oxide reductase
Nu⁻	Nucleophile
O₂	Oxygen
Oak	Oak tree (biochar feedstock)
OH[·]	Hydroxyl radical
Olv	Olive oil tree (biochar feedstock)
OM	Organic matter
PAHs	Polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons
ppm	Parts per million
PC	Principal component
PCA	Principal Component Analysis

PCR	Principal Component Regression
RI	Biochar reduction index
Ri	Rice straw (biochar feedstock)
SD	Standard deviation
SIM	Selected Ion Monitoring (GC-MS)
SOC	Soil organic carbon
TDC	Total dissolved carbon
TDN	Total dissolved nitrogen
Tg	Teragram (10^{12} g)
To	Tomato plants (biochar feedstock)
TOC	Total Organic Carbon
tporeA	Total pore area
V	Volt
WFPS	Water filled pore space
WHC	Water holding capacity
XRD	X-ray diffractometer

Resumen

El cambio climático es hoy en día una realidad cuyo avance se ha acelerado en los últimos años debido, principalmente, a cambios de carácter antropogénico. Una de las principales consecuencias de estas transformaciones es el aumento en la temperatura de nuestro planeta, favorecido en gran medida por el gran incremento en la concentración atmosférica de los llamados Gases de Efecto Invernadero (GEIs). Además del dióxido de carbono (CO₂), a la cabeza de los GEIs más perjudiciales y con un índice de calentamiento global (GWP-acrónimo del inglés Global Warming Potential) más alto, se encuentran el metano (CH₄) y el óxido nitroso (N₂O). Sus GWP se encuentran entre 28-36 y 265-298 veces el del CO₂, respectivamente. Debido a las graves consecuencias de carácter socioeconómico y medioambiental que se desencadenarían de no frenar el cambio climático, desde numerosas instituciones internacionales se está animando a los países a poner en marcha políticas y medidas de choque. Entre los organismos más activos se encuentra el Grupo Intergubernamental de Expertos sobre el Cambio Climático (o más conocido en inglés como el Inter-Governmental Panel on Climate Change, IPCC) de las Naciones Unidas.

La agricultura y el uso que, en general, hace el ser humano del suelo, es un sector que contribuye en un 23% al total de las emisiones antropogénicas de GEIs. El suelo representa uno de los mayores reservorios de carbono (C) y nitrógeno (N) del planeta, pudiendo actuar como emisor o sumidero de GEIs. Por cientos de años, existió un equilibrio por el cual los suelos no eran un importante generador de estos gases. Sin embargo, debido al incremento constante de población mundial que se registra desde mediados del S. XX (fenómeno comúnmente conocido como ‘La Revolución Verde’), los modelos de gestión que el ser humano ha aplicado al suelo han ido cambiando. Sin embargo, en su implantación, no se tuvo en cuenta el impacto que estas prácticas supondrían para el medio ambiente. Entre otros, los suelos comenzaron ser un importante generador de GEIs.

La presente tesis se centra en el estudio de los mecanismos de formación y consumo de dos GEIs en el suelo, el CH₄ y el N₂O. Las emisiones de CH₄ se encuentran reguladas por dos procesos biológicos, la metanogénesis y la metanotrofia. La metanogénesis comprende la producción de CH₄ por microorganismos metanogénicos a partir de un gran número de sustratos de C. Es un proceso que ocurre únicamente bajo condiciones anaerobias, por lo que abunda en ambientes con mucha humedad o inundados. Otros factores que lo regulan son la cantidad de materia orgánica en el suelo, la salinidad o la presencia de ciertos metales, entre otros. La metanotrofia es el proceso por el cual el CH₄ se oxida a CO₂ a través de una serie de reacciones que llevan a cabo bacterias aerobias. Además de una presencia suficiente de oxígeno (O₂), las condiciones ideales para la oxidación de CH₄ incluyen un pH cercano a la neutralidad, temperaturas entorno a 25°C o una humedad superior al 20% de su capacidad de retención de agua.

Los mecanismos que regulan la emisión de N₂O por el suelo son numerosos y complejos. Varios son los procesos que incluyen su producción y posterior reducción a N₂, aunque los predominantes en cuanto a producción de N₂O son la nitrificación y la desnitrificación. La nitrificación comprende la oxidación biológica del amoníaco (NH₃) a nitrito (NO₂⁻) a través de varios pasos y con la generación de productos secundarios, entre los que se encuentra el N₂O. Entre los numerosos factores que lo regulan, los más limitantes son que requiere la presencia de oxígeno y que requiere de un pH en torno a 6.6-8.5. En cambio, la desnitrificación conlleva la reducción del NO₂⁻ a N₂O y a N₂ por una gran variedad de microorganismos del suelo. A diferencia de la nitrificación, este proceso ocurre bajo condiciones pobres de O₂. La producción de N₂O está bastante generalizada en ciertos ambientes debido a que es relativamente común que los microorganismos desnitrificantes no cuenten con las enzimas necesarias para llevar a cabo el último paso de este proceso, esto es, la reducción de N₂O a N₂. La nitrificación-desnitrificante (*nitrifier-denitrification*), la reducción disimilatoria de nitrato a amoníaco (*dissimilatory nitrate reduction to ammonium*, DNRA), quimiodesnitrificación, *n-damo*, o la codesnitrificación son otros procesos que contribuyen a la emisión de N₂O por el suelo. En

particular, la codesnitrificación, es un mecanismo muy similar a la desnitrificación y relativamente recientemente descubierto. Su particularidad versa en la formación de especies híbridas de N_2O y N_2 al generarlos mediante la reacción de especies distintas de N, tales como el NO_2^- y un nucleófilo (por ejemplo, aminas primarias o el amonio).

A partir de 1997 y hasta la actualidad, los informes del IPCC han establecido objetivos específicos para frenar y estabilizar las emisiones de CH_4 y N_2O , incluyendo medidas concretas para el sector agrícola. Entre ellas se encuentran: el impulso de la economía circular, el control del gasto de agua, la limitación de la generación de residuos, la reducción en el uso de fertilizantes, la implementación de técnicas como la reforestación, etc. El biochar es otra de las técnicas sostenibles propuestas y que, cada día, adquiere un mayor protagonismo debido a los efectos positivos que genera para el suelo y no sólo por su potencial efecto para mitigar el cambio climático. El biochar es el producto resultante de someter a residuos orgánicos a un proceso de pirólisis a altas temperaturas ($350\text{-}700^\circ\text{C}$) y en ausencia de O_2 . Durante este proceso, la biomasa sufre una serie de transformaciones que resulta en un producto con un alto contenido en C aromático. Su estructura es principalmente porosa, amorfa y presenta, así mismo, pequeños cristales desordenados semejantes a los del grafito. Esto le confiere una composición también única. Ambos factores determinan sus características, propiedades físicas, químicas y biológicas y, en definitiva, su funcionalidad.

Como enmienda para el suelo, el biochar puede resultar excepcionalmente valioso y útil. Aunque no existe pleno consenso en que todos los efectos que tiene sobre el suelo sean beneficiosos, a través de numerosas investigaciones se ha ido descubriendo cómo el biochar es capaz de mejorar la estructura física y las propiedades químicas del mismo. Por ejemplo, es capaz de adsorber y transportar sustancias a través de su red de poros, mejorar los parámetros hidráulicos, incrementar el pH o contenido en nutrientes del suelo, facilitar reacciones redox involucradas en las actividades que realizan los microorganismos que en el suelo habitan, etc. Todo ello repercute positivamente sobre la micro y macro biota del suelo, favoreciendo su crecimiento, abundancia e impulsando su actividad. Asimismo, tiene la capacidad de influir en

los mecanismos de producción de GEIs. Concretamente, son prometedoras las cada vez más claras evidencias de que el biochar reduce las emisiones de CH₄ y, especialmente, las de N₂O generadas en suelos. Sin embargo, este efecto del biochar aún sigue siendo controvertido, pues no existe un consenso pleno entre los científicos debido a los resultados contradictorios que se obtienen. Esta disonancia se ve favorecida, principalmente, por la extensa gama de biochars que pueden generarse, dándose lugar a una un sinnúmero de materiales cada uno con unas características y propiedades diferentes. Se requiere, por tanto, de más investigación focalizada, especialmente, en ser capaz producir biochar “a la carta” en función de un propósito específico. En concreto, y con el apremiante objetivo de frenar el calentamiento global y la emisión de GEIs por el suelo, sería conveniente determinar qué características hacen de un biochar ser más eficaz en la disminución de la producción de los mismos y a través de qué mecanismos lo realiza.

Teniendo en cuenta el contexto planteado y los antecedentes existentes, el objetivo de la presente tesis es entender la interacción e influencia entre el biochar y los ciclos biogeoquímicos de suelo que llevan a la producción de CH₄ y N₂O. Para llevar a cabo este objetivo, se sintetizarán una gran variedad de biochars con propiedades muy diferentes con los que se llevarán a cabo experimentos de laboratorio con suelo. Se estudiará cómo varían las emisiones de CH₄ y N₂O con y sin los biochars, lo que nos permitirá discernir qué materiales son más efectivos en cuanto a mitigación y cuáles de sus propiedades son las responsables de ese efecto.

Para alcanzar este objetivo global, se plantearon los siguientes tres objetivos parciales, cada uno de los cuales incluyó diferentes hipótesis de partida que se abordaron en los capítulos 3, 4 y 5:

Objetivo 1. Relacionar las propiedades del biochar con su capacidad para modificar el potencial oxidativo de CH₄ por suelos agrícolas aeróbicos

Este objetivo fue abordado en el Capítulo 3. La hipótesis de partida fue que los biochar con una alta área superficial y capacidad donadora de electrones son capaces de incrementar la capacidad de los suelos aeróbicos para oxidar CH₄. Para alcanzar éste primero objetivo se analizaron 10 tipos de biochar generados a partir de cuatro materiales de partida y producidos a dos temperaturas de pirólisis diferentes, dos de los cuales además fueron químicamente modificados para aumentar sus propiedades redox. Mediante incubaciones, se estudió la oxidación de CH₄ que generaban estos biochar al adicionarse a un suelo agrícola.

Objetivo 2. Relacionar las propiedades del biochar con su capacidad para modificar los flujos de N₂O procedentes de la desnitrificación en suelo, diferenciándolo de otros mecanismos

En el Capítulo 4 se analizó este objetivo. La hipótesis que se planteó fue que la capacidad del biochar para mitigar las emisiones de N₂O procedentes de la desnitrificación depende de tres de sus propiedades: su ratio C/N, concentración en compuestos aromáticos policíclicos (PAHs) y composición en grupos funcionales redox. Se llevaron a cabo incubaciones de suelo con ocho tipos diferentes de biochar, los cuales fueron analizados al detalle incluyendo su contenido en compuestos aromáticos policíclicos. A las mezclas de suelo y biochar se añadió un fertilizante marcado con ¹⁵N para estudiar en exclusiva el proceso de la desnitrificación y poder analizar las dinámicas de las diferentes especies de N del suelo.

Objetivo 3. Investigar la capacidad del biochar para donar electrones al proceso de reducción de N₂O a N₂ que lleva a cabo la bacteria *Paracoccus denitrificans*

Este último objetivo fue acometido en el Capítulo 5. Como hipótesis iniciales se plantearon que el biochar incrementaría la capacidad de la bacteria *Paracoccus denitrificans* para reducir N₂O y que esta capacidad estaría directamente relacionada con el potencial del biochar para donar electrones. Mediante incubaciones bajo condiciones anóxicas, estériles y en ausencia de

cualquier fuente extra de C o electrones, la bacteria *Paracoccus denitrificans* se puso en contacto con diferentes tipos de biochar y N₂O. Se estudiaron los cambios en la concentración de N₂O, así como las propiedades redox de los biochar. Entre los tipos de biochar estudiados se incluyeron dos modificados con mayores capacidades redox y uno envejecido tras su uso en un suelo agrícola durante 5 años.

En los últimos años, se ha propuesto el uso del biochar como práctica para modular las emisiones de CH₄, tanto en suelos aerobios como anaerobios. Las investigaciones que hasta el momento se han llevado a cabo han arrojado resultados contradictorios. Por un lado, se ha observado que, gracias al efecto del biochar sobre la porosidad, pH y disponibilidad de N y C del suelo, éste es capaz de disminuir su producción de CH₄ mediante la modificación de la actividad de los organismos metanogénicos. Además, se ha observado que el biochar también puede incrementar la abundancia de las bacterias metanótrofas y así incrementar el potencial oxidante de CH₄ de los suelos. Sin embargo, por otro lado, hay estudios que han observado los efectos contrarios. Diferentes meta-análisis relacionan estos resultados contrapuestos con la alta variedad de biochars que se pueden sintetizar, pues dan lugar a materiales con características y efectos muy diferentes. Teniendo en cuenta los escasos y contradictorios resultados previos y la necesidad de ahondar en el área, en este trabajo se planteó analizar el efecto de una gran variedad de biochars sobre el potencial de oxidación de CH₄ por un suelo agrícola en condiciones aerobias. La hipótesis de partida fue que, específicamente, las propiedades redox de los biochar junto con su área superficial determinarían su capacidad de alterar la tasa de oxidación de CH₄ del suelo objeto de estudio.

En primer lugar, se sintetizaron diez biochar diferentes. Se produjeron como resultado de combinar cuatro materiales de partida de origen agrícola, dos temperaturas de pirólisis y dos procesos de modificación post-pirólisis. Estos últimos se realizaron con el objetivo de aumentar el número de grupos funcionales superficiales con oxígeno del biochar y así su capacidad

aceptora de electrones. Dos experimentos de incubación se llevaron a cabo, en los cuales el suelo en condiciones aerobias se mezcló con cada biochar independientemente. En ambas incubaciones se estudió la evolución en la concentración de CH₄ gas inyectado en el espacio de cabeza al inicio y en cada muestra. La diferencia entre los dos experimentos de incubación fue que, en uno de ellas, el CH₄ introducido contenía ¹³C (¹³CH₄), en vez de ¹²C. Esto permite comprobar si una disminución en la concentración de CH₄ se ha producido como resultado de su oxidación a CO₂ por bacterias metanótrofas mediante la medición del ¹³CO₂ (gas desprendido) y el ¹³C que permanece en el suelo.

Los resultados obtenidos arrojan un alto grado de oxidación biológica de CH₄ en el suelo estudiado en el que la adición de biochar tuvo un efecto limitado. Únicamente uno de los biochar empleados aumentó de manera clara y significativa la capacidad oxidativa de CH₄ del suelo, el sintetizado a partir de restos de poda de olivo y caracterizado por tener una gran área superficial. Éstos hechos, junto con que también registró una mayor concentración en ¹³CO₂ emitido y contenido en ¹³C en el suelo, sugieren que el mecanismo responsable de que este biochar mitigue la emisión de CH₄ fue el incremento de la capacidad del suelo para difundir gases (O₂, CH₄). Las propiedades redox de los biochar, contrariamente a lo que inicialmente se pensó, no resultaron influir la capacidad del suelo para oxidar CH₄, aunque sí otras de sus características. El análisis estadístico de los resultados obtenidos de las incubaciones permitió concluir que los biochar más eficaces para aumentar de manera más sustancial el grado de oxidación de CH₄ del suelo fueron: los generados a partir de biomasa de madera, producidos a alta temperatura y que tenían un bajo ratio O/C y alta área superficial. Por el contrario, aquellos biochar con altas concentraciones en cenizas y alta conductividad eléctrica tendieron a disminuir la capacidad del suelo para oxidar CH₄. El presente estudio arroja luz sobre los posibles mecanismos implicados en la reducción en la emisión de CH₄ en suelos agrícolas enmendados con biochar y, así mismo, abre nuevos caminos para la investigación. Debido a que el estudio se realizó sobre un único suelo, son necesarios futuros experimentos que confirmen y generalicen los resultados.

Gracias a estudios de investigación, hoy en día hay evidencias de que la aplicación de biochar al suelo es capaz de modificar los procesos de generación y reducción de N_2O . En el Capítulo 4 se aborda este papel del biochar. Numerosos son los mecanismos que se contemplan a través de los cuales el actuaría: incremento del pH del suelo, cambio en la abundancia y actividad de las comunidades de microorganismos que intervienen en la producción de N_2O , liberación de compuestos tóxicos, incremento de la aireación y porosidad del suelo, variación en la disponibilidad de diferentes especies de N o la limitación/promoción de procesos redox involucrados en la formación de N_2O . Todos estos mecanismos vienen respaldados por estudios que los sugieren, prueban y corroboran, pero, a su vez, existen investigaciones que los ponen en duda y otras que no consiguen explicar mediante ninguno de ellos sus resultados. La gran variabilidad de materiales y procesos a partir de los cuales se puede generar el biochar, así como lo diferentes que pueden llegar a ser los suelos sobre los que éstos se aplican, es lo que podría estar detrás de los resultados contradictorios obtenidos. Por tanto, existe aún un gran desconocimiento acerca de qué propiedades reunirían los biochar que resultarían más eficaces para reducir la emisión de N_2O por el suelo y sobre qué mecanismos del ciclo del N ejercerían su efecto. En concreto, hay una mayor falta de estudios e investigaciones que empleen suelos calcáreos con $pH > 8$. Aunque estos suelos no son los más abundantes en el planeta y están delimitados en áreas concretas, son relativamente comunes en áreas de clima Mediterráneo y son también responsables de importantes emisiones de N_2O .

El presente capítulo tiene como objetivo estudiar y relacionar las características que hacen que un biochar sea más o menos efectivo en la reducción de N_2O por un suelo agrícola de pH básico y a un 90% WFPS (acrónimo del inglés 'water filled pore space'). Las condiciones que se establecieron fueron de elevada humedad y con fertilización inorgánica con NO_3^- , las cuales favorecen la desnitrificación. La hipótesis de partida fue que las propiedades fisicoquímicas del biochar determinarían su capacidad para modificar la producción de N_2O por el suelo

proveniente de la desnitrificación. Se prevé que sean especialmente relevantes su área superficial, capacidad redox y ratio C/N.

Ocho fueron los biochar que se sometieron al estudio, provenientes de cuatro materiales de partida diferentes y producidos a dos temperaturas. Todos ellos fueron analizados física y químicamente, incluyendo su índice de germinación y concentración en PAHs. En dos incubaciones independientes se mezcló el suelo con los biochar en condiciones de elevada humedad (90% WFPS) y se añadió KNO_3 o K^{15}NO_3 respectivamente. Durante 15 días, se midió la emisión total de N_2O o bien la emisión de N_2O proveniente de desnitrificación. Además, se analizó el contenido de N inorgánico en el suelo con el tiempo. La adición del fertilizante nitrogenado marcado con ^{15}N permite discernir entre el mecanismo de desnitrificación y otros mecanismos potenciales que también resultan en la formación de N_2O .

Los resultados obtenidos muestran que, el biochar es capaz tanto de disminuir como de incrementar o no ejercer ningún efecto sobre la desnitrificación del suelo. Los materiales empleados se separaron en dos grupos según su comportamiento. El grupo más numeroso de biochars tuvo un efecto limitado. Disminuyeron en un 10-26% la producción total de N_2O del suelo, pero la variación no fue significativa. El efecto más sustancial de reducción se observó durante las primeras horas (24-48). Contrariamente, otros biochar aumentaron de manera muy significativa las emisiones de N_2O , tanto a corto como a largo plazo (60-760%). Uno de los biochars empleados, generó un efecto no comparable con ningún otro. A pesar de no disminuir con diferencia las emisiones de N_2O con respecto al suelo control, mostró una evolución del flujo de N_2O con el tiempo anormalmente plana. Además, acumuló nitrito en el suelo y redujo la producción de CO_2 del suelo (17%).

Para determinar las propiedades que caracterizaron a cada uno los dos grupos en los cuales los biochar fueron separados y que resultaron determinantes sobre el efecto que generaron sobre la desnitrificación del suelo, se empleó una herramienta estadística, un PCR (acrónimo del inglés 'Principal Components Regression'). Este análisis determinó que las propiedades de los biochar

que influyen en la capacidad que estos tienen para influir el proceso de desnitrificación del suelo o emisión de N_2O en general, son su ratio C/N, índice de germinación (GI), contenido en C orgánico soluble y grupos carboxilo/carbonatos en superficie. Concretamente, la correlación sería inversa con C/N y GI, es decir, biochars con altos valores C/N favorecerían menores producciones de N_2O . En cambio, el PCA concluyó que biochars con mayores contenidos en C orgánico soluble, grupos carboxilo/carbonatos y bajos índices de germinación, mayores emisiones de N_2O generarán por el suelo. Al contrario de lo que se esperaba, el PCA mostró que el contenido en PAHs así como la capacidad del biochar para donar, aceptar o intercambiar electrones no influyó en los resultados que se obtuvieron en las incubaciones. La exclusión de los PAHs esta probablemente favorecida por las bajas concentraciones que tuvieron los biochar empleados.

La utilización de fertilizante nitrogenado marcado reveló que, además de la desnitrificación, otros mecanismos ocurrieron de manera simultánea en el suelo y que contribuyeron a las emisiones de N_2O . Esta contribución fue variable. El porcentaje de N_2O no procedente de la desnitrificación para el suelo no enmendado fue del 58% y, dependiendo del tipo de biochar adicionado, este porcentaje aumentó o disminuyó (3-81%). Como posibles mecanismos responsables de estas emisiones se sugieren la codesnitrificación o la nitrificación-desnitrificante, aunque son necesarios futuros experimentos y análisis para poder determinar este aspecto con certeza.

El estudio anteriormente presentado analiza el efecto general de diferentes biochar sobre las emisiones totales de N_2O y las producidas específicamente por desnitrificación. Como siguiente paso, resulta necesario acotar las investigaciones para discernir qué papel tiene el biochar sobre cada una de las reacciones consecutivas que conforman la desnitrificación. Esto es lo que se analizó en el Capítulo 5. Recientemente, un importante número de investigadores han apuntado que el biochar podría tener un efecto relevante sobre el último paso de la desnitrificación, es

decir, la reducción de N_2O a N_2 . Los estudios disponibles apuntan a que, el biochar, podría impulsar la actividad de los microorganismos que llevan a cabo la desnitrificación completa, hasta generar N_2 , por diversos medios. Uno de ellos sitúa al biochar como mediador de esta reacción redox. Su papel consistiría, o bien en donar al microorganismo desnitrificante electrones o, actuando como ‘electron shuttle’, es decir el biochar adoptaría la función de especie redox intermediaria entre un dador de electrones presente en el medio y el N_2O . Ambos procesos dependen en gran medida de la presencia de grupos funcionales redox activos en la superficie del biochar y de su capacidad de actuar como medio conductor de electrones. Éstos son, principalmente, los grupos fenólicos, quinonas/hidroquinonas y estructuras aromáticas con electrones π deslocalizados, cuya proporción y abundancia en el biochar reside, esencialmente, en el material de partida y temperatura elegidos para su producción. Sin embargo, aún no existe un consenso ni certeza en cuanto a si el biochar realmente interviene en el paso de reducción biológica de N_2O a N_2 y si sus propiedades redox intervienen de manera activa y necesaria. Por estos motivos, se planteó el siguiente estudio. En él, se evaluó la respuesta de una bacteria del suelo, (*Paracoccus denitrificans*) que lleva a cabo la reducción de N_2O a N_2 , a la presencia de biochars con diferentes propiedades redox. Entre ellos, se encontraban un biochar envejecido de forma natural en el suelo y otro modificado químicamente, dos procesos que aumentaron su número de grupos funcionales oxidados. Como hipótesis de partida se estableció que el potencial de reducción de N_2O por la bacteria en presencia de biochar estaría directamente relacionado con las capacidades redox de este último y, en especial, su capacidad para donar electrones.

Nueve biochars fueron producidos y caracterizados físico-químicamente, en especial, sus capacidades redox (capacidad donadora y aceptadora de electrones). Mediante incubaciones bajo condiciones anóxicas, estériles y en ausencia de cualquier fuente de C o electrones, las suspensiones de biochar se inocularon con *Paracoccus denitrificans*. A continuación, se inyectó una concentración conocida de N_2O en el espacio de cabeza de los tubos. La evolución de la concentración de N_2O , así como el cambio en la capacidad redox de los biochar, fueron

monitorizadas durante una semana. Las condiciones del experimento se establecieron para la adecuada supervivencia de la bacteria, pero, evitando su crecimiento y multiplicación, por lo que el biochar fue la única especie donadora/aceptadora de electrones disponible en la mezcla de reacción.

Los resultados obtenidos muestran como, en ausencia de biochar o la bacteria, no se registró una significativa reducción de N_2O , lo que prueba el carácter biológico del proceso y el papel esencial del biochar. Así mismo, un incremento en la concentración de biochar añadida supuso un aumento en la reducción de N_2O en la mayoría de los casos. En cuanto al potencial de los diferentes biochar, la reducción de N_2O por la bacteria *Paracoccus denitrificans* cambió dependiendo de la presencia de unos biochar u otros. Se encontró que el factor que principalmente determinó este resultado fue la RI (acrónimo del inglés Reduction Index) de los biochar (ratio entre su capacidad de donación y de intercambio de electrones), que depende de su capacidad donadora y de aceptora de electrones, pues se obtuvo una correlación entre ambas variables. Sin embargo, otros factores también intervinieron. Mediante un ensayo estadístico, se corroboró la importancia de las propiedades redox de los biochar y se concluyó que, además, los biochar producidos a bajas temperaturas y provenientes de materiales pobres en lignina promueven la reducción de N_2O por la bacteria *Paracoccus denitrificans*. Aunque se necesiten futuras investigaciones, gracias al presente estudio se prueba la relevancia del biochar como agente donador de electrones en reacciones biológicas. Así mismo, nos acerca a determinar y acotar qué tipo de biochars nos ayudarían a mitigar las emisiones de N_2O por el suelo de manera más eficaz.

Finalmente, las **conclusiones** que se derivan de los tres trabajos presentados son las siguientes:

1. En suelos agrícolas bajo óptimas condiciones para que se desarrolle la actividad de los organismos metanotrófos, el biochar tiene la capacidad de modificar la oxidación de CH_4 . Su

efecto es variable y puede tanto incrementar esta capacidad de suelo (2-86%) como disminuirla (3-88%).

2. El biochar promueve el potencial del suelo para oxidar CH_4 mediante su influencia sobre los procesos biológicos que lo llevan a cabo. Este efecto está directamente relacionado con las propiedades fisicoquímicas de los biochar.

3. Los biochar que alcanzan mayores potenciales de oxidación de CH_4 son aquellos que reúnen las siguientes características: altas temperaturas de producción, materiales de partida leñosos, bajo contenido en cenizas, baja conductividad eléctrica y elevada área superficial.

4. El biochar es capaz de variar la producción de N_2O procedente de la desnitrificación de un suelo calcáreo en condiciones de anoxia. El efecto es variable, pudiendo ser de aumento, disminución o de ausencia de variación. Los biochar que redujeron la emisión de N_2O lo hicieron durante las primeras 24-48 horas, siendo no significativa esta disminución a largo plazo. En cambio, otros biochar aumentaron de manera muy sustancial la producción de N_2O (6-1840%) a corto y largo plazo.

5. Las propiedades de los biochar están directamente relacionadas con el efecto que éstos tienen sobre la desnitrificación del suelo. Son especialmente influyentes la ratio C/N, potencial toxicidad (GI), grupos funcionales superficiales o contenido en C orgánico soluble. No lo es, en cambio, su capacidad redox, ratio H/C o concentración en PAHs.

6. En un suelo calcáreo, al 90% WFPS y fertilizado con NO_3^- , el proceso de desnitrificación no es el único responsable de su producción de N_2O . Otros procesos contribuyen en un porcentaje que varía mediante la adición de biochar (3-81%). Se propone la nitrificación-desnitrificante y/o la codenitrificación como posibles mecanismos simultáneos a la desnitrificación.

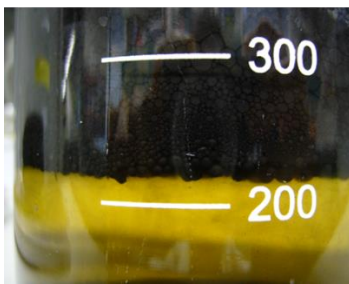
7. El biochar promueve la reducción biológica de N_2O a N_2 por la bacteria *Paracoccus denitrificans* bajo condiciones limitantes de nitrato y oxígeno. Es un efecto que aumenta con la concentración de biochar, pero no en la misma proporción para todos los materiales. La acción

del biochar está controlada, principalmente, por su capacidad para donar e intercambiar electrones.

8. Además de las capacidades redox del biochar, una combinación de otras de sus propiedades juegan un papel determinante en su efecto sobre la actividad reductora de N_2O de la bacteria *Paracoccus denitrificans*. Mayores grados de reducción de N_2O se obtienen con biochars producidos a bajas temperaturas, procedentes de materiales de partida no leñosos y que están caracterizados por altos H/C, contenido en cenizas y bajas áreas superficiales.

Chapter 1

General introduction



It is widely recognized that the reduction of greenhouse gases (GHG) emissions is crucial for mitigating climate change, as highlighted by the Kyoto protocol, the Paris agreement (UNFCCC, 2015) and numerous reports from the Inter-Governmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC). Global warming has escalated by the rapid increase in the world population and the anthropogenic production of three main GHG: carbon dioxide (CO₂), methane (CH₄) and nitrous oxide (N₂O) (KPG, 1998). Although CO₂ is the largest contributor, CH₄ and N₂O cannot be neglected since their global warming potential is 28 and 265 times greater than that from CO₂, respectively (IPCC, 2014). Without solid and urgent mitigation policies during the coming years, the global temperature is likely to increase by 1.5°C by 2030. This scenario will lead to the irreversible loss of the most fragile ecosystems and an endless serious socio-economic crisis for the most vulnerable people and communities (IPCC, 2018).

The recommended measures for avoiding these negative impacts in the forthcoming future include actions that involve all sectors and that affect economic growth, technology developments and lifestyles. These measures include increasing the use of energy derived from low-carbon-emitting sources (renewables, bioenergy), reducing coal-based power plants, shifting to more efficient vehicle technologies operating on lower-carbon fuels (hybrid or electric), reducing the rates of deforestation, transforming livestock management to make it more sustainable, etc. The IPCC Special Report on Global warming by 1.5°C (IPCC, 2018) has suggested that extra efforts need to be made in the agricultural sector for reducing GHG emissions, without compromising production. Between 2007 and 2016, Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use (AFOLU) activities have represented 23% of the total net anthropogenic emissions of GHGs. This percentage would increase up to 37% if pre- and post-production activities in the global food system were included. In particular, the contribution of each gas to the emissions of this specific sector was around 13, 44 and 82%, for CO₂, CH₄ and N₂O respectively (IPCC, 2019).

Recommended measures in the agriculture sector include limiting food waste, improving water management, shifting away from emissions-intensive livestock products, encouraging people to

follow healthier and more sustainable diets, improving agricultural practices towards Circular Economy methods (cascading, composting, feedstock recycling ...), or applying techniques as afforestation, reforestation, biochar soil amendments, reduction of the use of mineral fertilizers, etc. The adaptation of agriculture to these strategies would also positively influence soils, leading to an improvement in their quality, fertility, biodiversity and carbon storage ability. Moreover, soil degradation and erosion would be lessened (IPCC, 2018).

1.1. Soils as source/sink of greenhouse gases

Soils represent one of the largest terrestrial carbon (C) and nitrogen (N) pools. They can act as a source or sink of GHG depending on how they are managed, since soil management practices have a direct impact on C and N fluxes between soil and the atmosphere (Oertel et al., 2016). Due to the increase in world's population since 1961 (by 111% between 1961 and 2005), the agricultural production model changed from mainly extensive to intensive, focusing on boosting crop yields. Indeed, a production increase of 162% was achieved during the 1961-2005 period worldwide (Burney et al., 2010). Agricultural practices such as the increased use of pesticides, fertilizers or the development of higher-yielding crop varieties were adopted, leading to the so-called 'Green Revolution' (Evenson and Gollin, 2003). However, these changes were carried out without taking into consideration the impact they may cause on the environment, e.g. soil degradation, chemical pollution, aquifer depletion or soil salinity. It was not until the 1970s when the important contribution of agriculture and soil to the global GHG budget started to be considered (e.g. Schmidt et al., 1988, Hutchinson and Mosier, 1979). Eventually, the imbalance caused by anthropogenic activities on soil CO₂, CH₄ and N₂O fluxes became obvious, and were considered by the United Nations at the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC, Rio de Janeiro, 1992), which included the Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Uses (AFOLU) sector in their commitment to stabilize GHG atmosphere concentrations. Afterwards, in 1997, specific goals for this sector were proposed in the first Kyoto Protocol (FAO, 2015).

This thesis focuses on non-CO₂ GHG, i.e. CH₄ and N₂O, whose specific production and consumption mechanisms in soil will be covered in the following sections (1.1.1 and 1.1.2.).

1.1.1. Mechanisms involved in soil CH₄ emissions

Methane is a potent GHG and the second (after CO₂) in total annual emissions (IPCC, 2014). Its concentration in the atmosphere has remained stable for thousands of years but, since 1750, it has shown a 150% increase due to human activities. At present, its concentration in the atmosphere is about 1800 ppb (IPCC, 2014). The atmospheric CH₄ that originates from soils is the result of the balance between two mechanisms: methanogenesis (CH₄ production) and methanotrophy (CH₄ oxidation) (Figure 1.1.).

About 69% of the **production of CH₄** is the result of microbial processes, i.e. methanogenesis (Figure 1.1.) (Conrad, 2009). It is carried out by methanogens, microorganisms in the archaea and bacteria domain that are divided into five groups depending on the substrate they use (in brackets) to generate CH₄: hydrogenotrophs (H₂+CO₂), formatotrophs (formate, HCOOH), acetotrophs (acetic acid, CH₃COOH), methylotrophs (methanol and methylamine, CH₃OH and CH₃NH₂) and alcoholotrophs (isopropyl alcohol, CH₃CHOHCH₃). They are strictly anaerobic; therefore, their activity occurs only at low redox potentials. Hence, their optimal growing conditions in soils are achieved in anoxic microsites or in waterlogged soils, such as paddy soils. Methanogens can only function as members of a microbial community as they depend on other microorganisms to produce the suitable conditions they need (Topp and Pattey, 1997). They are quite versatile since they can survive and grow in different environments in a wide range of temperatures (4-110°C) and pH (5.6-9.2) (García et al., 2000). Nevertheless, they are sensitive to other factors, such as organic matter (OM), salinity, trace metals and electron acceptors (Serrano-Silva et al., 2014). Significant emissions of CH₄ are generally observed at redox potentials lower than 100 mV, which are favoured in soils with high organic C substrates. Together with a C supply, methanogens require an electron acceptor such as acetate or formic acid and a low content in certain ions (Fe³⁺, Mn⁴⁺, SO₄²⁻ or NO₃⁻) that may compete with CH₄.

They also need sufficient Ni and Co, whereas the presence of Cr, Se or high levels of salinity inhibit soil CH₄ production (Dalal et al., 2008). In addition to microbial mediated processes, around 6% of the emitted CH₄ can be generated abiotically from soils (Conrad, 2009). Chemical formation of CH₄ can be triggered during the degradation of soil organic matter under favourable conditions such as high temperatures, intense ultraviolet radiation, or the presence of reactive oxygen species (Liu et al., 2019; Gu et al., 2016; Jugold et al., 2012).

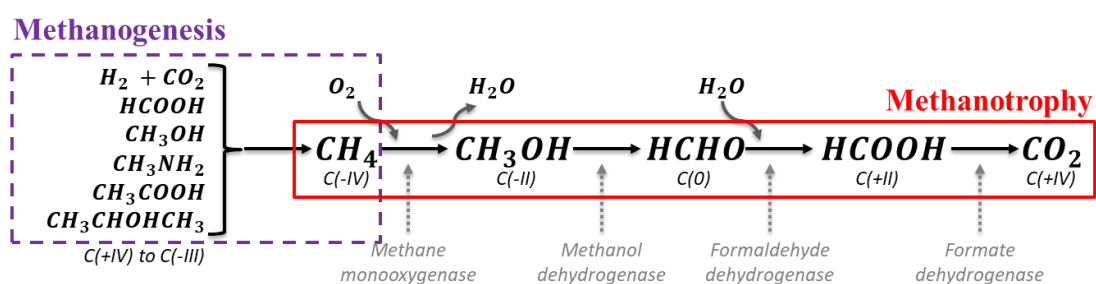


Figure 1.1. Soil processes of CH₄ formation and oxidation, i.e. methanogenesis and methanotrophy. The oxidation state of carbon (C) in each involved species is included as well as the enzymes catalysing every step (Archa et al., 2002; Hütsch, 2001; Topp and Pattey, 1997).

Methane oxidation occurs mainly in the lowest layer of the atmosphere (troposphere) by hydroxyl radicals (OH[•]) and accounts for around 90% of the global CH₄ sink. However, around 4% is carried out biologically in soil, which is of great importance for achieving a balance with CH₄ production (Kirschke et al., 2013). Methane oxidation (Figure 1.1.) is accomplished by aerobic bacteria (methanotrophs), although, additionally, it can be carried out by a consortium of anaerobic archaea in association with anaerobic bacteria. This process involves the oxidation of CH₄ to CO₂ in a series of steps with CH₃OH, formaldehyde (HCHO) and HCOOH as intermediate species (Archa et al., 2002). The enzymes catalysing this reaction are methane monoxygenases and three dehydrogenases (Hütsch, 2001).

Two types of methanotrophs have been reported depending on the available CH₄ concentration. High-capacity/low-affinity methanotrophs grow in environments with high CH₄ concentrations (several-thousands parts per million in the air) often found in waterlogged soils and sediments. Meanwhile, low-capacity/high-affinity methanotrophs are able to make use of trace amounts of CH₄ (around 1.8 parts per million) (Reay, 2003). Although high-affinity microorganisms remain

poorly understood (Conrad, 2009), both of them are found in a wide range of environments. Their optimal activity is observed at neutral pH, temperatures around 25°C and in low salinity habitats. Soil aeration, low concentrations of CO₂ and NH₄⁺, or a level of moisture higher than 20% water holding capacity are also essential requirements for methanotrophs activity (Serrano-Silva et al., 2014).

1.1.2. Mechanisms involved in soil N₂O emissions

Nitrous oxide is the most important GHG associated to the soil N cycle. This gas has an average lifetime of 121 years in the atmosphere and a global warming potential (GWP) of 264 (compared to CO₂). Currently, its approximate concentration in the atmosphere is around 320 ppb (IPCC, 2014). The high contribution of this gas to the total GHG emissions from agriculture (82%) has been primarily due to an indiscriminate N application or a poor synchronisation with crop demand (IPCC, 2018). The classical view states that N₂O was mainly formed by denitrification and nitrification pathways. However, its updated examination involves other pathways as well. The main pathways associated to agricultural soils (Figure 1.2.) will be addressed below.

Nitrification is the process in which ammonia (NH₃) is oxidized to nitrate (NO₃⁻). It is a multistep process in which the oxidation of NH₃ generates hydroxylamine (NH₂OH), nitric oxide (NO) and nitrite (NO₂⁻) as intermediate species. The enzymes that catalyze these steps are ammonia monooxygenase, hydroxylamine oxidoreductase and NO oxidoreductase, respectively. The incomplete oxidation of intermediate species or side reactions can result in the formation of N₂O (Figure 1.2.). Lastly, NO₂⁻ is oxidized to NO₃⁻ by means of nitrite oxidoreductase (Lancaster et al., 2018). It is generally accepted that autotrophic microorganisms are responsible for nitrification, although there is some evidence of heterotrophic nitrification performed by fungi (Hayatsu et al., 2008). Autotrophic nitrification is performed by ammonia-oxidizing bacteria (AOB) and archaea (AOA) whereas nitrite transformation to nitrate is carried out by nitrite-oxidizing bacteria. There are numerous factors that have influence on the rate of soil

nitrification. Soil pH is one of the major limitations, as it needs to reach values of 6.6-8.5. Moreover, nitrifying organisms are obligate aerobes since they require oxygen (O_2) to form NO_2^- or NO_3^- . Levels of soil porosity between 50-60% are optimum for nitrification (Jalota et al., 2018). In addition, other soil properties such as temperature, organic C, NH_4^+ availability, or C/N ratio can greatly impact nitrification (Hu et al., 2015; Subba Rao et al., 2006; Bremner, 1997).

Nitrifier-denitrification is the pathway in which NH_3 is oxidized to NO_3^- followed by the reduction of NO_2^- to NO, N_2O and N_2 (Figure 1.2.). Only NH_3 -oxidizers (AOB) carry out this process by means of the same set of enzymes that catalyze nitrification and denitrification, i.e. nitrite reductase, nitric oxide reductase and nitrous oxide reductase (Wrage et al., 2001). Low concentrations of O_2 appear to favor nitrifier-denitrification. In aerobic environments or under changing cycles of oxic-anoxic conditions, nitrifier-denitrification is not suppressed but N_2O and NO emissions increase at the expense of N_2 . Other factors that may stimulate this mechanism of N_2O production are low C contents, large concentrations of NO_2^- and temperature. Nevertheless, the knowledge on the environmental aspects that influence nitrifier-denitrification is still at an early stage (Wrage-Mönnig et al., 2018).

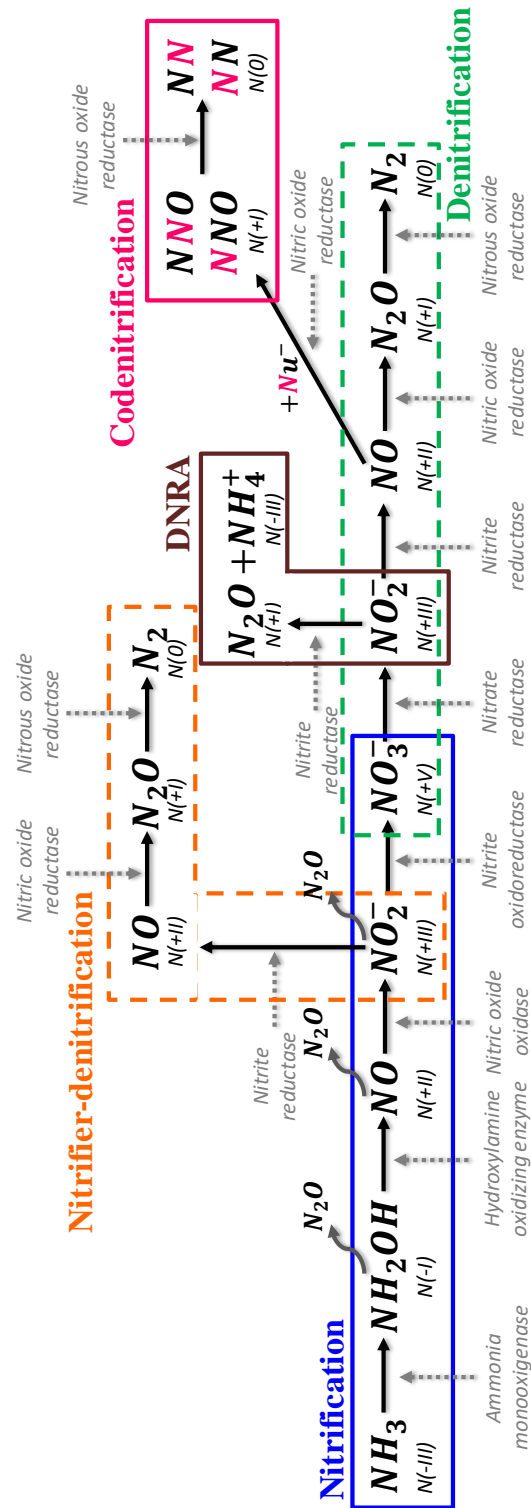


Figure 1.2. Pathways of N_2O production and reduction in soil. The oxidation state of nitrogen (N) in each molecule is included as well as the enzymes that catalyse every step (in light grey). DNRA=Dissimilatory nitrate reduction to ammonium; Nu^- =nucleophile (NH_4^+ , $R-NH_2$, etc) (Based on: Quick et al., 2019; Jalota et al., 2018; Hu et al., 2015; Spott et al., 2011; Wrage et al., 2001).

Denitrification is a multistep reaction that reduces oxidized mineral forms of N (NO_2^- and NO_3^-) to NO, N_2O and N_2 under oxygen-limited conditions (Figure 1.2.). This is a heterotrophic process of anaerobic respiration conducted mainly by facultatively bacteria that can also respire aerobically. Apart from bacteria, fungi and archaea can also carry out denitrification. Each step is regulated by different enzymes (reductases) encoded by a wide variety of genes (Hu et al., 2015). Although denitrification is a widespread process occurring in either terrestrial, marine or freshwater systems, it is regulated by a few factors: a sufficient availability of NO_3^- , electron donors and reduced O_2 concentrations. Nevertheless, denitrification does not always reach its final step to the production of N_2 , with the consequence that, in numerous environments, the release of intermediates (NO, N_2O) is relatively common. This can occur under two circumstances. The first one is the existence of bacteria that do not have the complete set of enzymes to fully reduce NO_3^- to N_2 . The key enzyme that microorganisms usually lack is nitrous oxide reductase, which is necessary for reducing N_2O to N_2 and that is encoded by the *nosZ* gene. The second occurs in soils with low pH, high $\text{NO}_3^-/\text{C}_{\text{org}}$ ratios and under non-strictly anaerobic conditions (Kamman et al., 2017).

Dissimilatory nitrate reduction to ammonium (DNRA) is a pathway through which NO_3^- is reduced to NO_2^- and subsequently, to NH_4^+ (Quick et al., 2019) (Figure 1.2.). Two different set of enzymes are needed for DNRA, one respiratory and the other fermentative. The microorganisms capable of reducing NO_3^- via a dissimilatory pathway are widely spread in soils, and are either bacteria (facultative anaerobes, obligate anaerobes, aerobes ...) or fungi (Zhou et al., 2002). The importance of this process is that NO_3^- is transferred into another mineral N form which is less mobile, retaining N at the ecosystem level. Generally less than 1% of NO_3^- reduced to NH_4^+ is emitted as N_2O (Cole, 1988). Generally, denitrification is favored over DNRA. However, under strongly reducing (anoxic) conditions, high pH, high temperatures and low NO_3^- concentrations (or high $\text{C}_{\text{org}}/\text{NO}_3^-$), DNRA predominates (Giles et al., 2012; Rütting et al., 2011). These conditions are often found in marine sediments or freshwater systems such as paddy soils, aquifer sediments or tropical and boreal forests (Quick et al., 2019).

Codenitrification is one of the less studied N₂O formation pathways. This microbially-mediated N-nitrosation reaction (a particular class of an electrophilic substitution reaction) produces N₂O and/or N₂ when NO₂⁻ or NO (nitrosating agent) is combined with one N atom from another N species (Figure 1.2.), i.e. a nucleophile (Nu⁻, e.g. primary amines, NH₂OH, NH₄⁺). It occurs sequentially, at a sufficient concentration of nucleophiles and by means of the same set of enzymes and similar conditions as denitrification (limited soil O₂ concentration, enough C_{org} availability). However, the essential difference between these two processes is that during codenitrification, the products N₂O and N₂ are hybrid N-N species, where the N-N bond originates from a combination of an N atom from the nitrosating agent and an N atom from a co-metabolized compound (i.e. Nu⁻). During denitrification, all the intermediates and the N₂ end product are non-hybrid species (Spott et al., 2011). Due to the scarce research on codenitrification (Selbie et al., 2015; Long et al., 2013; Spott and Stange, 2011; Laughlin and Stevens, 2002), its relevance in the N₂O global budget is still unknown (Spott et al., 2011).

Other N₂O formation mechanisms. Additionally, there are other even less-studied pathways for N₂O formation. Among them is chemodenitrification. It is an abiotic mechanism in which NO₂⁻ is reduced to N₂O, via nitrous acid (HNO₂), by a chemical interaction with soil organic matter (SOM) or transition metals (e.g. Fe(II)). It has been reported that a substantial production of N₂O through this process takes place in acidic NO₂⁻-rich soils (Wei et al., 2019). Another recently discovered process that involves N₂O is the *n-damo*. It occurs in freshwater wetlands and couples the anaerobic oxidation of CH₄ to nitrite/nitrate reduction (Shen et al., 2015). Because of the scarce available research, it is still not clear if N₂O is produced. To date, most studies have focused on CH₄ oxidation and look at ¹³CO₂ formation from ¹³CH₄, but the gaseous products of nitrate reduction (theoretically N₂) have not been evaluated in depth (Shi et al., 2017).

1.2. Biochar

Biochar (BC) was defined by Lehmann and Joseph in 2009 as a carbon-rich product, intended for use as a soil amendment, obtained when biomass (wood, manure, leaves ...) is subjected to thermal decomposition under the absence of O₂ and at temperatures in the range between 350 and 700°C. Its unique, complex structure and composition makes it a highly versatile product that is useful in many areas. Specifically, it has risen as a tool for mitigating climate change, managing waste and for improving soil quality (Brassard et al., 2016).

One of the most promising applications of BC is its potential role in soil C sequestration, as a consequence of its recalcitrant C structure that can remain in the soil for hundreds of years. Additionally, the use of BC as a soil amendment can provide other positive side effects on ecosystem services, agriculture and food security. For these reasons, BC has been included as a promising negative emission technology in a recent IPCC special report (Rogelj et al, 2018). Despite the interest of BC on soil C sequestration, its use as a soil amendment may have other side effects on the reduction of greenhouse gas emissions from agricultural soils, in particular N₂O and CH₄, which needs to be evaluated to understand the potential of BC as a greenhouse gas mitigation tool.

1.2.1. Biochar production

There are three main technologies applicable for BC production: pyrolysis, carbonization and gasification, although the first one is the most widely used (Narzari et al., 2015). The three technologies rely on thermal decomposition in the absence of O₂. Three products are always obtained: a solid, C-rich material (BC), a liquid fraction or bio-oil and non-condensable gases. The proportions among them can vary substantially depending on the process parameters (Bridgwater, 2012).

A wide range of biomass types can be used for BC production, from woody biomass and crop wastes to sewage sludge, manures or algae. During pyrolysis, the three main components of the

biomass, cellulose, hemicelluloses and lignin, are transformed. Each of them decomposes at different temperatures and rates (cellulose: 240-350°C; hemicellulose: 200-260°C; lignin at 280-500°C), undergoing a series of physical and chemical transformations (Liu et al., 2015). During the heating process, a range of condensation, polymerization, dehydration, decarboxylation and aromatization reactions take place, resulting in BC's amorphous structure with a certain degree of turbostratic crystallites, pyrogenic graphene like-sheets and pores (Keiluweit et al., 2010. Figure 1.3.). This complex structure defines BC. Therefore, its properties, morphology, functionality and characteristics are mainly driven by a combination of factors, where the original feedstock and its production conditions (i.e. temperature, residence time and heating rate) are the most determinant.

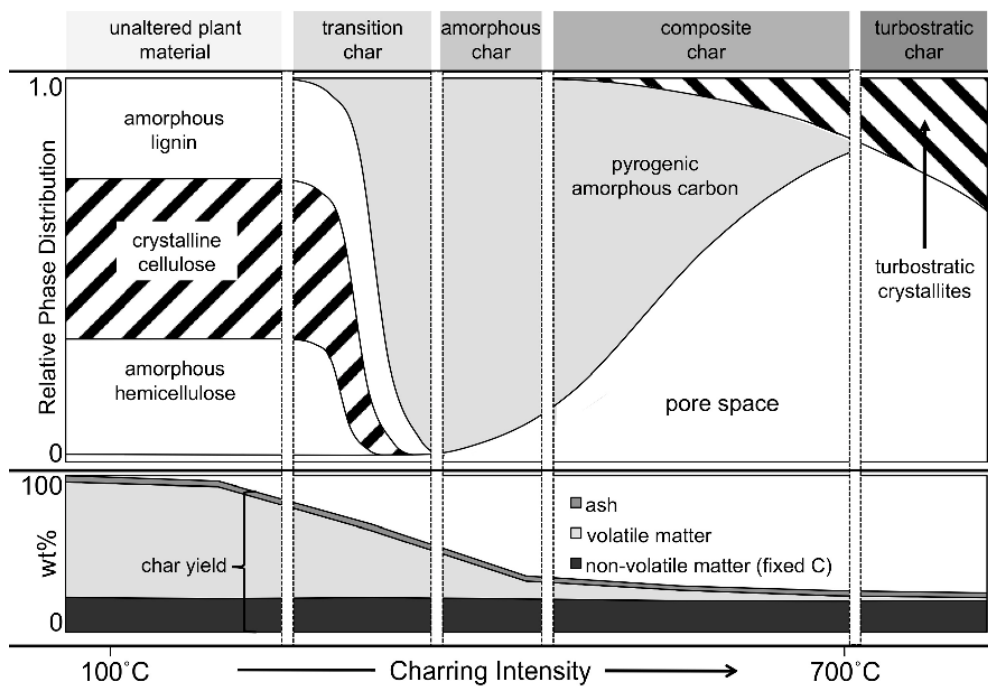


Figure 1.3. Transformation of biomass into BC. Lignin, cellulose and hemicellulose conversion is represented across a charring gradient. The relative phase distribution for each proposed phase in BC (turbostratic crystallites, amorphous C and pore space) is shown. (Keiluweit et al., 2010).

1.2.2. Biochar properties

BC has a wide range of physical, chemical and biological properties, provided by its complex composition and structure. As mentioned in the previous section, BC is composed by a web of

aromatic-aliphatic compounds arranged in graphite-like layers. This C-matrix creates BC's basic structure, i.e. its surface area and porosity, which depends on BC feedstock but, mainly, on its production temperature (Downie et al., 2009). BC porosity and pore size distribution is highly variable and ranges from nano- (<0.9 nm), micro- (<2 nm), meso (2-50 nm) to macropores (>50 nm) pores (Bornemann et al., 2007). At low temperatures of production, the pore structure of BC might be limited by the condensation of different compounds (known as tars). However, as the highest treatment temperature (HTT) increases, the mentioned tar components volatilize and the BC structure becomes more regular, the spacing between the graphene like-sheets decreases and the ordering and organization of the molecules increases. As a result, BC porosity is enhanced and it acquires large surface areas (Downie et al., 2009). These phenomena occur until the temperature reaches the limit at which deformation takes place (around 750°C, Brown et al., 2006). Other factors influence BC structure, such as its production-heating rate, pressure, retention time, and ash percentage.

BC ash content refers to its mineral fraction, which is principally determined by the composition of the biomass and the temperature at which the BC is generated. High ash and low lignin feedstock result in BCs with a large percentage of mineral components. Likewise, its relative content increases due to a concentration effect with the pyrolysis temperature, as the ashes remain in the solid fraction of BC while the organic matter undergoes decomposition. The principal feature that characterizes high ash BCs is their drastic loss in porosity and surface area (Sánchez-García et al., 2019; Ronsse et al., 2013).

The major constituents of BC are C, H, N and O. During the heating process, the proportion of H, N and O lost is greater than the proportion of C. BC is characterized by having a high and recalcitrant C content, i.e. stable and resistant to microbial decomposition (Brassard et al., 2016). These heteroatoms are combined with the aromatic C structure, composing a wide range of different functional groups that grant BC basic/acidic properties, a hydrophilic/hydrophobic character and surface reactivity. The H/C, O/C molar ratios are also used to define the degree of aromaticity and stability of BC. In general, these ratios decrease with increasing HTT

(Amonette and Joseph, 2009). Values of molar H/C below 0.7 are required for a charcoal to be considered BC according to the International BC Initiative (IBI) guidelines. Apart from C, H, N and O, other atoms can be found in BC. During biomass thermal degradation, K and Cl vaporize at relatively low temperatures, while Ca, Si, Mg, P or S are only released at very high temperatures. Other minor elements such as Fe and Mn are largely retained during BC formation (Amonette and Joseph, 2009).

Surface functional groups provide BC with fundamental characteristics such as the cation exchange capacity (CEC), hydrophobicity and redox properties. The oxidation of BC's aromatic C and the formation of chemical groups with a negative charge (e.g. carboxylic groups), together with its high surface area, provides BC with numerous cation adsorption sites. BCs with greater CEC are those pyrolyzed at low temperatures and with high O/C ratios (Huff et al., 2018; Liang et al., 2006). BC hydrophobicity is also related to its surface functional groups, especially to the presence of alkyl functionalities, i.e. C-H (Kinney et al., 2012), and it decreases with increasing HTT (Sánchez-García et al., 2019).

BC also has an important redox activity, which defines its capacity to accept, donate and transport electrons. This ability derives from its degree of aromatization and its surface functional groups. The aromatic ring condensation forms a conjugated π -electron system that allows BC to transport electrons. The chemical groups responsible for BC's capacity to donate and accept electrons are principally quinone/hydroquinone and phenolic moieties, whose proportion varies principally with BC production temperature. Quinone/hydroquinone functionalities prevail at intermediate- and high-HTT BCs, whereas phenolic species reach their greatest proportion in BCs produced at relatively low temperatures, below 400°C (Prévot et al., 2017; Klüpfel et al., 2014). Additionally, BC redox activity can be physically and/or chemically modified by applying post or pre-pyrolysis treatments or by its weathering in soil (Chacón et al., 2017; Joseph et al., 2010).

The electrical conductivity (EC) and pH of BC are closely related to its mineral composition and surface functionalities. The EC varies between 0.04-54 dS m⁻¹ and depends on its concentration of soluble salts, mainly driven by the feedstock utilized. It increases with increasing HTT (Singh et al., 2017). The pH of BC ranges largely from 3 to 12, although in most cases it is alkaline. It is correlated with the presence of oxygen functionalities and its HTT. At high pyrolysis temperatures, BC acidic groups (mainly carboxylic) are reduced and/or deprotonated, thereby increasing its pH. In addition, when the temperature increases, salts of alkali and alkaline elements increase, resulting in BCs that are more basic (Singh et al., 2017).

1.2.3. Effect of biochar on soil properties

The interest in BC for its application to soils is inspired by the properties of terra preta soils in the Amazon Basin (or most commonly known as Terra Preta de Indio or Amazonian Dark Earths). Terra preta soils originated from the addition of large amounts of charcoal, clay pottery, bones, manure and other organic wastes, with an origin dating to approximately 7000 years ago. At present, these Amazonian soils remain more fertile than their surrounding lands (Lehmann, 2009; Lehmann and Joseph, 2009). Through the following paragraphs, the reported effects of BC on soil will be outlined.

1.2.3.1. Soil physical properties

Some studies have demonstrated the capacity of BC to improve the soil's physical properties. The web of micro-pores make it capable of adsorbing small molecules (gases), whereas larger pores (macro and meso-pores) drive BC's ability to transport substances, supply aeration, texture and bulk density (Lal, 2006; Troeh et al, 2005). In addition, BC can promote soil aggregation and the retention of nutrients and low molecular weight organic compounds. It favours these processes by the creation of binding processes with soil organo-mineral complexes through its surface redox-active moieties (Gul et al., 2015). Another positive aftermath that has been observed after BC addition to soil is the enhancement of its hydraulic

parameters. For instance, soil available water content, saturated hydraulic conductivity (K_s), field capacity, permanent wilting point or its total porosity (Edeh et al., 2020).

However, these effects may be largely dependent on the type of soil, BC origin, dose and overall experimental conditions (Blanco-Canqui, 2017). Discrepancies have been reported between studies regarding BC's impact on soil bulk density, wilting point, field capacity (Razzaghi et al., 2020), K_s (Lim et al., 2016; Barnes et al., 2014) or, in general, water content (Atkinson, 2018). As a result of these findings, depending on the conditions, BC amendment of soils may be (or not) a plausible option for addressing drought episodes (Jačka et al., 2018), increasing water availability for plant uptake (Major et al., 2009), ameliorating soil compaction or promoting root growth and crop yields (Razzaghi et al., 2020).

1.2.3.2. Soil chemical properties

A soil's chemical properties are influenced by BC addition mainly due to its alkaline nature, high proportion of stable C mineral elements and the abundance and characteristics of the functional groups on its surface. BC has the potential to increase soil pH when applied to acidic or neutral soils due to the addition of mineral carbonates and basic-charged groups (Li et al., 2018). The increase in soil pH remediates the toxicity of acidic soils by decreasing exchangeable Al in soil (Dai et al., 2017). Furthermore, BC is capable of modifying soil CEC, which is a measure of how well some nutrients (cations) are bound to soil, thus preventing them from leaching and making them available for plant uptake. BCs pyrolyzed at low temperatures and with high O/C ratios result in high soil CEC due to their great proportion in hydroxyl groups and charge density (Wang et al., 2017; Mao et al., 2012; Lee et al., 2010; van Zwieten et al., 2010; Liang et al., 2006). Nevertheless, the long term effect of BC on soil's CEC still needs to be demonstrated across BCs and soils (Basso et al., 2015; Zhao et al., 2015).

BCs prepared from manures or sludge have a high proportion of inorganic constituents (see section 1.2.2.), and they can increase soil nutrient content and bioavailability. Levels of soil K,

P, Ca, Mg, Si or B have been reported to increase after BC application to various soils under different conditions (Sackett et al., 2015; Kloss et al., 2014; Liu et al., 2014b). Additionally, through its redox properties, BC can also alter soil functionalities and interact with its biogeochemical cycles. BC can act as an electron donor, an electron acceptor, a conductor or as an 'electron shuttle' (Joseph et al., 2010), affecting the activity of microorganisms. As an 'electron shuttle' (organic molecules that can serve as an electron carrier since it can be reversibly oxidized and reduced (Van der and Cervantes, 2009)), BC has been proven to likewise enhance bacteria metabolism in a vast variety of processes. For instance, the reduction of iron minerals by dissimilatory Fe(III)-reducing microorganisms or in CH₄ production by co-cultures of *Geobacter metallireducens* (Xu et al., 2016; Chen et al., 2014; Kappler et al., 2014).

1.2.3.3. Soil biological properties

The changes that BC produces in soil physico-chemical properties might affect soil microorganisms through a variety of processes. Firstly, BC may serve as a habitat for soil bacteria, fungi and protozoa (Jaafar et al., 2015; Quiliam et al., 2013; Ascough et al., 2010). Even though BC itself is not a source of nutrients, compared to bulk soil, it has the ability to enhance and facilitate nutrient transport, transformation and uptake (Yuan et al., 2017, Atkinson et al., 2010). Consequently, numerous studies have reported an increased microbial biomass in a variety of BC-amended soils (Liu et al., 2016). Nevertheless, since the impact of BC on soil microbiology is highly dependent on numerous factors (e.g. soil texture, vegetation and pH; BC application rate, origin and production) this effect cannot be extrapolated to all BCs, microorganisms and systems. In fact, several studies have shown no significant effects or even a decrease in soil microbial biomass after BC addition (e.g. Noyce et al., 2015; Dempster et al., 2012).

BC may indirectly affect plant growth by modifying the interactions of plants with soil microorganisms. Several mechanisms could be involved (Biederman and Harpole, 2013). For instance, BC can favour the association of mycorrhizas and earthworms with plant roots

(Verheijen et al., 2010), increase soil alkalinity, reducing the mobility of toxic elements for plants (Hass et al., 2012) or change soil nutrient cycles (Taghizadeh-Toosi et al., 2012).

1.2.4. Biochar as a tool to mitigate direct GHG emissions from soils

The modification of soil physical, chemical and biological properties can affect key biogeochemical processes such as those responsible for the production and emission of soil GHGs. In this section, the impacts of BC on the emission of two key greenhouse gases (N_2O and CH_4) are presented.

1.2.4.1. Biochar and nitrous oxide emissions

There is evidence that BC amendments to soil can modify nitrification and denitrification processes, altering N_2O emissions (Cayuela et al., 2014). Several mechanisms may be relevant, which will be outlined below.

Although BC pH varies from acidic to basic, the average pH values of BC is around 8.6 (Brassard et al., 2016). The liming effect of BC has been shown to promote the last step of denitrification and decrease N_2O product ratio of denitrification (N_2O/N_2O+N_2) (Cayuela et al., 2013, 2014). Hence, amending acidic soils with BC may mitigate its N_2O emissions. A low soil N_2O production has been related to changes in the abundance and activity of microorganisms involved in denitrification. For instance, Harter et al (2016) showed that microbial denitrifiers and N_2O reducers carrying genes which efficiently perform complete denitrification, were stimulated in BC-amended soils, resulting in lower ratios of $N_2O/(N_2O+N_2)$. Similarly, van Zwieten et al (2014) detected a significant increase in the *nosZ* gene (encoding N_2O reductase) abundance when their soil was treated with BC. Ji et al. (2020) and Xiao et al. (2019) also reported enriched *nirK* and *nirS* (nitrite reductase genes) abundances apart from *nosZ*. In addition, lower N_2O emissions can be produced as a result of BC hindering nitrification. For instance, by lowering the abundance of AOB (Liu et al., 2014a) or favouring the growth of AOA (Xiao et al., 2019), which would prevent N_2O emissions through nitrification. Other

researchers claim BC can decrease soil N₂O emissions via limiting substrates for nitrification and denitrification (van Zwieten et al. 2015, 2014; Kammann et al., 2012). However, this effect would be limited to BCs with high C/N and produced at low temperatures (<350°C), as it is demonstrated that slow pyrolysis BCs produced at high temperatures do not immobilize N (Fiorentino et al., 2019)

Another hypothesis for explaining the suppression of N₂O emissions after BC amendment is a general decrease in soil microbial activity due to toxic compounds found in BC, especially polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs) (Cayuela et al., 2014; Kammann et al., 2012). Wang et al. (2013) attributed the lower productions of N₂O in a soil amended with low-temperature BCs to these compounds. However, Albuquerque et al (2015) rebutted this hypothesis and demonstrated that PAHs in BCs do not lead to lower N₂O emissions.

BC may mitigate soil N₂O emissions by enhancing soil aeration, porosity and gas diffusivity. Similarly, the changes that BC can generate on soil water dynamics can also have a substantial effect on N₂O emissions (Brassard et al., 2016). Additionally, abiotic mechanisms have been proposed as being able to play a significant role. For instance, Quin et al., (2015) suggested that BC could trigger soil N₂O mitigation by influencing the reduction of N₂O to N₂. However, this area of research has been barely investigated; hence, this abiotic theory has yet to be corroborated. Also, BC's active role in soil N transformations by means of its electrochemical properties has been considered lately. Cayuela et al. (2013) suggested that during denitrification, BC may act as a reducing agent, an electron shuttle, or as an electron sink. Although the research in the field is still limited, Chen et al. (2018) confirmed that redox-active components of BCs affected the denitrification processes and mitigated N₂O emission. They showed that BCs produced at low temperatures could function as electron donors to support N₂O reduction, whereas BCs generated at higher temperatures would serve as an electron sink or 'electron shuttle' (Fungo et al., 2019; Weldon et al., 2019; Yuan et al., 2019).

1.2.4.2. Biochar and methane emissions

Unlike N₂O, the role of BC in decreasing soil CH₄ emission is controversial. There is evidence that BC may hinder either methanogenesis or enhance methanotrophy; however, there is very limited literature available to support these phenomena. Although it is difficult to determine which BC characteristics are involved, several hypothesis have been postulated.

Improved soil aeration due to BC application may be an important factor in flooded and non-flooded soils. With methanogenesis being a nearly-exclusively anaerobic process and methanotrophy being an aerobic one, increasing soil O₂ content could boost CH₄ oxidation while outpacing its production (Brassard et al., 2016). Feng et al., (2012) reported that BC was able to decrease the methanogenic/methanotrophic ratio of paddy soils (Feng et al., 2012). In upland soils, the great net CH₄ uptake in BC-amended soils has also been explained by the increased soil porosity caused by BC addition (Song et al., 2015). Another result of the increased soil aeration is the enhancement of water holding capacity of BC amended-soils, which can result in low CH₄ emissions (Karhu et al., 2011). In addition, there is evidence of BC adsorbing not negligible quantities of CH₄ on its pores either in anhydrous or moist conditions (Sadasivam and Reddy, 2015)

BC's liming effect in acidic soils has been found to increase their CH₄ sink strength and decrease their production capacity. The potential explanation for this may be because methanotrophic communities are more sensitive to soil pH than that of methanogens, or due to the change in Al³⁺ solubility. Methanotrophs are very sensitive to Al³⁺, whose availability strongly decreases at pH<5. Hence, by increasing soil pH, BC may reduce Al³⁺ release from cation exchange sites in the soil, thereby reducing toxicity levels for methanotrophs (Jeffery et al., 2016).

References

- Alburquerque, J.A., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Roig, A., Cayuela, M.L., 2015. High concentrations of polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (naphthalene, phenanthrene and pyrene) failed to explain biochar's capacity to reduce soil nitrous oxide emissions. *Environmental Pollution* 196, 72-77.
- Amonette, J., Joseph, S., 2009. Characteristics of biochar: micro-chemical properties. Chapter 3. In: *Biochar for environmental management science and technology*. Edited by: Lehmann, J., Joseph, S. Earthscan, London, 35–52.
- Archa, V., Alba, J., Thalasso, F., 2002. The absolute requirement for carbon dioxide for aerobic methane oxidation by a methanotrophic-heterotrophic soil community of bacteria. *Biotechnology Letters* 675, 675-679.
- Ascough, P.L., Sturrock, C.J., Bird, M.I., 2010. Investigation of growth responses in saprophytic fungi to charred biomass. *Isotopic in Environmental and Health Science* 46 (1), 64-77
- Atkinson, C.J., 2018. How good is the evidence that soil-applied biochar improves water-holding capacity? *Soil Use and Management* 34, 177–186.
- Atkinson, C.J., Fitzgerald, J.D., Hipps, N.A., 2010. Potential mechanisms for achieving agricultural benefits from biochar application to temperate soils: a review. *Plant & Soil* 337, 1-18.
- Baker, C.J., Saxton, K.E., Ritchie, W.R., Chamen, W.C.T., Relcosky, D.C., Ribeiro, M.F.S., Justice, S.E., Hobbs, P.R., 2006. *No-tillage Seeding in Conservation Agriculture*. Ed. C.J. Baker and K.E. Saxton. 2nd edition. IV. Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations (FAO), Rome, Italy.
- Basso, A.S., Miguez, F.E., Laird, D.A., Horton, R., Westgate, M., 2013. Assessing potential of biochar for increasing water-holding capacity of sandy soils. *GCB Bioenergy* 5, 132-143.
- Biederman, L.A., Harpole, S., 2013. Biochar and its effects on plant productivity and nutrient cycling: a meta-analysis. *GCB Bioenergy* 5, 202-214.
- Blanco-Canqui, H., 2017. Biochar and soil physical properties. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 81, 687-711.
- Bornemann, L.C., Kookana, R.S., Welp, G., 2007. Differential sorption behaviour of aromatic hydrocarbons on charcoals prepared at different temperatures from grass and wood. *Chemosphere* 67, 1033–1042.
- Brassard, P., Godbout, S. Reghavan, V., 2016. Soil biochar amendment as a climate change mitigation tool: Key parameters and mechanisms involved. *Journal of Environmental Management* 181, 484-497.
- Bremner, J.M., 1997. Sources of nitrous oxide in soils. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 49, 7–16.

- Bridgwater, A.V., 2012. Review of fast pyrolysis of biomass and product upgrading. *Biomass and Bioenergy* 38, 68-94.
- Brown, R.A., Kercher, A.K., Nguyen, T.H., Nagle, D.C., Ball, W.P., 2006. Production and characterization of synthetic wood chars for use as surrogates for natural sorbents. *Organic Geochemistry* 37, 321–333.
- Burney, J.A., Davis, S.J., Lobell, D.B., 2010. Greenhouse gas mitigation by agricultural intensification. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, PNAS* 107 (26), 12052-12057.
- Cayuela, M.L., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Roig, A., Hanley, K., Enders, A., Lehmann, J., 2013. biochar and denitrification in soils: when, how much and why does BIOCHAR reduce N₂O emissions? *Scientific Reports* 3, 1-7.
- Cayuela, M.L., van Zwieten, L., Singh, B.P., Jeffery, S., Roig, A., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2014. Biochar's role in mitigating soil nitrous oxide emissions: A review and meta-analysis. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 191, 5-16.
- Chacón, F.J., Cayuela, M.L., Roig, A., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2017. Understanding, measuring and tuning the electrochemical properties of biochar for environmental applications. *Reviews in Environmental Science and Biotechnology* 16, 695–715.
- Chen, G., Zhang, Z., Zhang, Z., Zhang, R., 2018. Redox-active reactions in denitrification provided by biochars pyrolyzed at different temperatures. *Science of the Total Environment* 615, 1547-1556.
- Chen, S., Rotaru, A.E., Shrestha, P.M., Malvankar, N.S., Liu, F., Fan, W., Nevin, K.P., Lovley, D.R., 2014. Promoting interspecies electron transfer with biochar. *Scientific Reports* 4, 5019.
- Cole, J.A., 1988. Assimilatory and dissimilatory reduction of nitrate to ammonia. In: *The Nitrogen and Sulphur Cycles*. Edited by: Cole, J. A. and Ferguson, S. J., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 281–329.
- Conrad, R., 2009. The global methane cycle: recent advances in understanding the microbial processes involved. *Environmental Microbiology Reports* 1(5), 285–292.
- Dai, Z., Zhang, X., Tang, C., Muhammad, N., Wu, J., Brookes, P., Xu, J., 2017. Potential role of biochars in decreasing soil acidification - A critical review. *Science of the Total Environment* 581–582, 601–611.
- Dalal, R.C., Allen, D.E., Livesley, S.J., Richards, G., 2008. Magnitude and biophysical regulators of methane emission and consumption in the Australian agricultural, forest, and submerged landscapes: a review. *Plant soil* 309, 43-76.
- Dempster, N., Gleeson, B., Solaiman, M., Jones, D.L., Murphy, D.V., 2012. Decreased soil microbial biomass and nitrogen mineralisation with eucalyptus biochar addition to a coarse textured soil. *Plant and Soil* 354, 311–324.
- Downie, A., Crosky, A., Munroe, P., 2009. Physical properties of biochar. Chapter 2. In: *biochar for environmental management science and technology*. Edited by: Lehmann, J., Joseph, S. Earthscan, London, 13–32.

- Edeh, I., Masek, O., Buss, W., 2020. A meta-analysis on biochar's effects on soil water properties – New insights and future research challenges. *Science of the Total Environment* 714, 136857.
- Evenson, R.E., Gollin, D., 2003. Assessing the Impact of the Green Revolution, 1960 to 2000. *Science New Series* 300 (5620), 758-762.
- FAO (Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations) 2015. Estimating Greenhouse Gas Emissions in Agriculture. A Manual in Address Data Requirements for Developing Countries. Tubiello, F.N., C ndor-Golec, R.D., Salvatore, M., Piersante, A., Federici, S., Ferrara, A., Rossi, S., Flammini, A., Cardenas, P., Biancalini, R., Jacobs, H., Prasula, P., Prospero, P. Rome, Italy.
- Feng, Y., Xu, Y., Yu, Y., Xie, Z., Lin, X., 2012. Mechanisms of biochar decreasing methane emission from Chinese paddy soils. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 46, 80-88.
- Fiorentino, N., S nchez-Monedero, M.A., Lehmann, J., Enders, A., Fagnano, M., Cayuela, M.L., 2019. Interactive priming of soil N transformations from combining biochar and urea inputs: A ¹⁵N isotope tracer study. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 131, 166–175.
- Fungo, B., Chen, Z., Butterbach-Bahl, K., Lehmann, J., Saiz, G., Baraajos, V., Kolar, A., Rittl, T.F., Tenywa, M., Kalbitz, K., Neufeldt, H., Dannenmann, M., 2019. Nitrogen turnover and N₂O/N₂ ratio of three contrasting tropical soils amended with biochar. *Geoderma* 348, 12-20.
- Garc a, J.L., Patel, B.K.C., Ollivier, B., 2000. Taxonomic, phylogenetic, and ecological diversity of methanogenic *archaea*. *Anaerobe* 6, 205-226.
- Giles, M., Morley, N., Baggs, E.M., Daniell, T.J., 2012. Soil nitrate reducing processes–drivers, mechanisms for spatial variation, and significance for nitrous oxide production. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 3, 407.
- Gu, Q., Chang, S.X., Wang, Z-P., Feng, J-C., Chen, Q-S., Han, X-G., 2016. Microbial versus non-microbial methane releases from fresh soils at different temperatures. *Geoderma* 284, 178–184.
- Harter, J., Guzman-Bustamante, I., Kuehfuss, S., Ruser, R., Well, R., Spott, O., Kappler, A., Behrens, S., 2016. Gas entrapment and microbial N₂O reduction reduce N₂O emissions from a biochar-amended sandy clay loam soil. *Scientific Reports* 6, 39574.
- Harter, J., Krause, H.M., Schuettler, S., Ruser, R., Fromme, M., Scholten, T., Kappler, A., Behrens, S., 2014. Linking N₂O emissions from biochar-amended soil to the structure and function of the N-cycling microbial community. *The ISME Journal* 8, 660–674.
- Hass, A., Gonzalez, J.M., Lima, I.M., Godwin, H.W., Halvorson, J.J., Boyer, D.G., 2012. Chicken manure biochar as liming and nutrient source for acid Appalachian soil. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 41, 1096–1106.
- Hayatsu, M., Tago, K., Saito, M., 2008. Various players in the nitrogen cycle: Diversity and functions of the microorganisms involved in nitrification and denitrification. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 54, 1, 33-45.

- Hu, H.W., Chen, D., He, J.Z., 2015. Microbial regulation of terrestrial nitrous oxide formation: understanding the biological pathways for prediction of emission rates. *FEMS Microbiology Reviews* 39, 729–749.
- Huff, M.D., Marshall, S., Saeed, H.A., Lee, J.W., 2018. Surface oxygenation of biochar through ozonization for dramatically enhancing cation exchange capacity. *Bioresources and Bioprocessing* 5, 18.
- Hutchinson, G.L., Mosier, A.R., 1979. Nitrous oxide emissions from an irrigated cornfield. *Science New Series* 205 (4411), 1125–1127.
- Hütsch, B.W., 2001. Methane oxidation in non-flooded soils as affected by crop production-invited paper. *European Journal of Agronomy* 14, 237–260.
- IBI International biochar Initiative. Product Definition and Specification Standards, version 2.1 (23 November 2015); <http://www.biochar-international.org/characterizationstandard>
- IPCC 2019. Climate Change and Land. Special Report on Climate Change, Desertification, Land Degradation, Sustainable Land Management, Food Security, and Greenhouse gas fluxes in Terrestrial Ecosystems. Summary for Policymakers
- IPCC, 2014: Climate Change 2014: Synthesis Report. Contribution of Working Groups I, II and III to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Core Writing Team, R.K. Pachauri and L.A. Meyer (eds.)]. IPCC, Geneva, Switzerland.
- IPCC, 2018: Global Warming of 1.5°C. An IPCC Special Report on the impacts of global warming of 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels and related global greenhouse gas emission pathways, in the context of strengthening the global response to the threat of climate change, sustainable development, and efforts to eradicate poverty [Masson-Delmotte, V., P. Zhai, H.-O. Pörtner, D. Roberts, J. Skea, P.R. Shukla, A. Pirani, W. Moufouma-Okia, C. Péan, R. Pidcock, S. Connors, J.B.R. Matthews, Y. Chen, X. Zhou, M.I. Gomis, E. Lonnoy, T. Maycock, M. Tignor, and T. Waterfield (eds.)]. In Press.
- Jaafar, N.M., Clode, P.L., Abbott, L.K., 2015. Soil microbial responses to biochars varying in particle size, surface and pore properties. *Pedosphere* 25(5), 770–780.
- Jačka, L., Trakal, L., Ouředníček, P., Pohořelý, M., Šípek, V., 2018. biochar presence in soil significantly decreased saturated hydraulic conductivity due to swelling. *Soil & Tillage Research* 184, 181–185.
- Jalota, S.K., Vashisht, B.B., Sharma, S., Kaur, S., 2018. Understanding Climate Change Impacts on Crop Productivity and Water Balance. Chapter 1. In: Emission of Greenhouse Gases and Their Warming Effect. Elsevier Inc. Academic Press, US.
- Jeffery, S., Verheijen, F.G.A., Kammann, C., Abalos, D., 2016. Biochar effects on methane emissions from soils: A meta-analysis. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 101, 251–258.
- Joseph, S.D., Camps-Arbestain, M., Lin, Y., Munroe, P., C. H. Chia, Hook, J., van Zwieten, L., Kimber, S., Cowie, A., Singh, B.P., Lehmann, J., Foidl, N., Smernik, R.J., Amonette, J.E., 2010. An investigation into the reactions of BIOCHAR in soil. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* 48, 501–515.

- Ji, C., Li, S., Geng, Y., Yuan, Y., Zhi, J., Yu, K., Han, Z., Wu, S., Liu, S., Zou, J., 2020. Decreased N₂O and NO emissions associated with stimulated denitrification following biochar amendment in subtropical tea plantations. *Geoderma* 365, 114223.
- Jugold, A., Althoff, F., Hurkuck, M., Greule, M., Lenhart, K., Lelieveld, J., Keppler, F., 2012. Non-microbial methane formation in oxic soils. *Biogeosciences* 9, 5291-5301.
- Kammann, C., Ippolito, J., Hagemann, N., Borchard, N., Cayuela, M.L., Estavillo, J.M., Fuertes-Mendizabal, T., Jeffery, S., Kern, J., Novak, J., Rasse, D., Saarnio, S., Schmidt, H.-P., Spokas, K., Wrage-Mönnig, N., 2017. Biochar as a tool to reduce the agricultural greenhouse gas burden: knowns, unknowns and future research needs. *Journal of Environmental Engineering and Landscape* 25 (2), 114-139.
- Kammann, C., Ratering, S., Eckhard, C., Müller, C., 2012. Biochar and hydrochar effects on greenhouse gas (carbon dioxide, nitrous oxide, and methane) fluxes from soils. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 41, 1052-1066.
- Kappler, A., Wuestner, M.L., Ruecker, A., Harter, J., Halama, M., Bahrens, S., 2014. Biochar as an electron shuttle between bacteria and Fe(III) minerals. *Environmental Science and Technology Letters* 1, 339-344.
- Karhu, K., Mattila, T., Bergström, I., Regina, K., 2011. Biochar addition to agricultural soil increased CH₄ uptake and water holding capacity – Results from a short-term pilot field study. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 140, 309–313.
- Keiluweit, M., Nico, P., Johnson, M.G., Kleber, M., 2010. Dynamic molecular structure of plant biomass-derived black carbon (biochar). *Environmental Science & Technology* 44, 1247–1253.
- Kinney, T.J., Masiello, C.A., Dugan, B., Hockaday, W.C., Dean, M.R., Zygourakis, K., Barnes, R.T., 2012. Hydrologic properties of biochars produced at different temperatures. *Biomass and Bioenergy* 41, 34-43.
- Kirschke, S., Bousquet, P., Ciais, P., Saunoy, M., Canadell, J.G., Dlugokencky, E.J., Bergamaschi, P., Bergmann, D., Blake, D.R., Bruhwiler, L., Cameron-Smith, P., Castaldi, S., Chevallier, F., Feng, L., Fraser, A., Heimann, M., Hodson, E.L., Houweling, S., Josse, B., Fraser, P.J., Krummel, P.B., Lamarque, J.F., Langenfelds, R.L., Le Quére, C., Naik, V., SO'Doherty, S., Palmer, P.I., Pison, I., Plummer, D., Poulter, B., Prinn, R.G., Rigby, M., Ringeval, B., Santini, M., Schmidt, M., Shindell, D.T., Simpson, I.J., Spahni, R., Steele, L.P., Strode, S.A., Sudo, K., Szopa, S., van der Werf, G.R., Voulgarakis, A., van Weele, M., Weiss, R.F., Williams, J.E., Zeng, G., 2013. Three decades of global methane sources and sinks. *Nature Geoscience* 10.1038, 813-823.
- Kloss, S., Zehetner, F., Oburger, E., Buecker, J., Kitzler, B., Wenzel, W.W., Wimmer, B., Soja, G., 2014. Trace element concentrations in leachates and mustard plant tissue (*Sinapis alba L.*) after biochar application to temperate soils. *Science of the Total Environment* 481, 498-508.
- Klüpfel, L., Keiluweit, M., Kleber, M., Sander, M., 2014. Redox properties of plant biomass-derived black carbon (biochar). *Environmental Science & Technology* 48, 5601-5611.
- KPG. United Nations. Kyoto protocol to the United Nations framework convention on climate change. United Nations; 1998.

- Lal, R., 2006. *Encyclopedia of Soil Science*. CRC Press, Boca Raton, Florida, US.
- Lancaster, K.M., Caranto, J.D., Majer, S.H., Smith, M.A., 2018. Alternative bioenergy: updates to and challenges in nitrification metalloenzymology. *Joule* 2, 421-441.
- Lee, J.W., Kidder, M., Evans, B.R., Paik, S., Buchanan III, A.C., Garten, C.T., Brown, R.C., 2010. Characterization of biochars produced from cornstovers for soil amendment. *Environmental Science and Technology* 44, 7970-7974.
- Lehmann, J., 2009. Terra Preta Nova-Where to from Here? Chapter 28. In: *Amazonian Dark Earths: Wim Sombroek's Vision*. Edited by: Woods, W.I., Teixeira, W.G., Lehmann, J., Steiner, C., WinklerPrins, A.M.G.A., Rebellato, L. Springer, Dordrecht, The Netherlands, 473-486.
- Lehmann, J., Joseph, S., 2009. *Biochar for environmental management, Science and Technology*. Earthscan in the UK and USA. Typeset by MapSet Ltd, Gateshead, UK.
- Lehmann, J., Rillig, M.C., Thies, J., Masiello, C.A., Hockaday, W.C., Crowley, D., 2011. biochar effects on soil biota-A review. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 43, 1812-1836.
- Li, Y., Hu, S., Chen, J., Müller, K., Li, Y., Fu, W., Lin, Z., Wang, H., 2018. Effects of biochar application in forest ecosystems on soil properties and greenhouse gas emissions: a review. *Journal of Soils and Sediments* 18, 546-563.
- Liang, B., Lehmann, J., Solomon, D., Kinyangi, J., Grossman, J., O'Neill, B., Skjemstad, J.O., Thies, J., Luizao, F.J., Petersen, J., Neves, E.G., 2006. Black carbon increases cation exchange capacity in soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 70, 1719-1730.
- Lim, T.J., Spokas, K.A., Feyereisen, G., Novak, J.M., 2016. Predicting the impact of biochar additions on soil hydraulic properties. *Chemosphere* 142, 136-144.
- Liu, J., Hartmann, S.C., Keppler, F., Lai, D.Y.F., 2019. Simultaneous Abiotic production of greenhouse gases (CO₂, CH₄, and N₂O) in subtropical soils. *Journal of Geophysical research: Biogeosciences* 124, 1977-1987.
- Liu, S., Zhang, Y., Zong, Y., Hu, Z., Wu, S., Shou, J., Jin, Y., Zou, J., 2016. Response of soil carbon dioxide fluxes, soil organic carbon and microbial biomass carbon to biochar amendment: a meta-analysis. *GCB Bioenergy* 8, 392-406.
- Liu, W-J., Jiang, H., Yu, H-Q., 2015. Development of biochar-based functional materials: toward a sustainable platform carbon material. *Chemical Reviews* 115, 12251-12285.
- Liu, L., Shen, G., Sun, M., Cao, X., Shang, G., Chen, P., 2014a. Effect of biochar on nitrous oxide emission and its potential mechanisms. *Journal of the Air and Waste Management Association* 64 (8), 894-902.
- Liu, X., Li, L., Blan, R., Chen, D., Qu, J., Klue, G.W., Pan, G., Zhang, X., Zheng, J., Zheng, J., 2014b. Effect of biochar amendment on soil-silicon availability and rice uptake. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* 177, 91-96.
- Long, A., Heitman, J., Tobias, C., Philips, R., Song, B., 2013. Co-occurring anammox, denitrification, and codenitrification in agricultural soils. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 79 (1), 168-176.

- Major, J., Steiner, C., Downie, A., Lehmann, J., 2009. Biochar Effects on Nutrient Leaching. Chapter 15. In: Biochar for environmental management science and technology. Edited by: Lehmann, J., Joseph, S. Earthscan, London, 271–288.
- Mao, J.D., Johnson, R.L., Lehmann, J., Olk, D.C., Neves, E.G., Thompson, M.L., Schmidt-Rohr, K., 2012. Abundant and stable char residues in soils: implications for soil fertility and carbon sequestration. *Environmental Science and Technology* 46, 9571-9576.
- Narzari, R., Bordoloi, N., Chutia, R.S., Borkotoki, B., Gogoi, N., Bora, A., Kataki, R., 2015. biochar: an overview on its production, properties and potential benefits. *Biology, Biotechnology and Sustainable Development*, Chapter 2. Research India Publication (RIP), Delhi, India.
- Noyce, G.L., Basiliko, N., Fulthorpe, R., Sackett, T.E., Thomas, S.C., 2015. Soil microbial responses over 2 years following biochar addition to a north temperate forest. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 51, 649-659.
- Oertel, C., Matschullat, J., Zurba, K., Zimmermann, F., Erasmí, S., 2016. Greenhouse gas emissions from soils-A review. *Chemie der Erde* 76, 327-352.
- PrévotEAU, A., Ronsse, F., Cid, I., Boeckx, P., Rabaey, K., 2016. The electron donating capacity of biochar is dramatically underestimated. *Scientific Reports* 6, 32870.
- Quick, A.M., Reeder, W.J., Farrell, T.B., Tonina, D., Feris, K.P., Benner, S.G., 2019. Nitrous oxide from streams and rivers: A review of primary biogeochemical pathways and environmental variables. *Earth-Science Reviews* 191, 224–262.
- Quilliam, R.S., Glanville, H.C., Wade, S.C., Jones, D.L., 2013. Life in the ‘charosphere’ - Does biochar in agricultural soil provide a significant habitat for microorganisms? *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 65, 287-293.
- Quin, P., Joseph, S., Husson, S., Donne, S., Mitchell, D., Munroe, P., Phelan, D., Cowie, A., van Zwieten, L., 2015. Lowering N₂O emissions from soils using eucalypt biochar: the importance of redox reactions. *Scientific Reports* 5, 16773.
- Razzaghi, F., Obour, P.B., Arthur, E., 2020. Does biochar improve soil water retention? A systematic review and meta-analysis. *Geoderma* 361, 114055.
- Reay, D.S., 2003. Sinking methane. *Biologist* 50 (1).
- Rogelj, J., Shindell, D., Jiang, K., Fifita, S., Forster, P., Ginzburg, V., Handa, C., Kheshgi, H., Kobayashi, S., Kriegler, E., Mundaca, L., Séférian, R., Vilariño, M.V. 2018. Mitigation Pathways Compatible with 1.5°C in the Context of Sustainable Development. In: *Global Warming of 1.5°C. An IPCC Special Report on the impacts of global warming of 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels and related global greenhouse gas emission pathways, in the context of strengthening the global response to the threat of climate change, sustainable development, and efforts to eradicate poverty* [Masson-Delmotte, V., P. Zhai, H.-O. Pörtner, D. Roberts, J. Skea, P.R. Shukla, A. Pirani, W. Moufouma-Okia, C. Péan, R. Pidcock, S. Connors, J.B.R. Matthews, Y. Chen, X. Zhou, M.I. Gomis, E. Lonnoy, T. Maycock, M. Tignor, and T. Waterfield (eds.)]. In Press.
- Ronsse, F., van Hecke, S., Dickinson, D., Prins, W., 2013. Production and characterization of slow pyrolysis biochar: influence of feedstock type and pyrolysis conditions. *GCB Bioenergy* 5, 104–115.

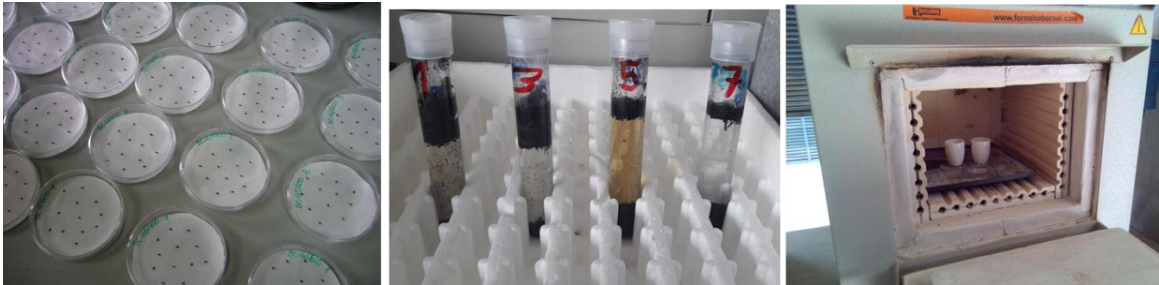
- Rütting, T., Boeckx, P., Müller, C., Klemetsson, L., 2011. Assessment of the importance of dissimilatory nitrate reduction to ammonium for the terrestrial nitrogen cycle. *Biogeosciences* 8, 1779-1791.
- Sackett, T.E., Basiliko, N., Noyce, G.L., Winsborough, C., Schurman, J., Ikeda, C., Thomas, S.C., 2015. Soil and greenhouse gas responses to BIOCHAR additions in a temperate hardwood forest. *GCB Bioenergy* 7, 1062-1074.
- Sadasivam, B.Y., Reddy, K.R. 2015. Adsorption and transport of methane in landfill cover soil amended with waste-wood biochars. *Journal of Environmental Management* 158, 11-23.
- Sánchez-García, M., Cayuela, M.L., Rasse, D.P., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2019. Biochars from mediterranean agroindustry residues: physicochemical properties relevant for C sequestration and soil water retention. *ACS Sustainable Chemical Engineering* 7 (5), 4724-4733.
- Saquin, J.M., Yu, Y-H., Chiu, P.C., 2016. Wood-derived black carbon (biochar) as a microbial electron donor and acceptor. *Environmental Science and Technology Letters* 3, 62-66.
- Schmidt, J., Seiler, W., Conrad, R., 1988. Emission of nitrous oxide from temperate forest soils into the atmosphere. *Journal of Atmospheric Chemistry* 6 (1-2), 95-115.
- Selbie, D.R., Lanigan, G.J., Laughlin, R.J., Di, H.J., Moir, J.L., Cameron, K.C., Clough, T.J., Watson, C.J., Grant, J., Somers, C., Richards, K.G., 2015. Confirmation of co-denitrification in grazed grassland. *Scientific Reports* 5, 7361
- Serrano-Silva, N., Sarria-Guzmán, Y., Dendooven, L., Luna-Guido, M., 2014. Methanogenesis and methanotrophy in soil: A review. *Pedosphere* 24, 3, 291-307.
- Shen, L.D., Huang, Q., He, Z.F., Lian, X., Liu, S., He, Y.F., Lou, L.P., Xu, X.Y., Zheng, P., Hu, B.I., 2015. Vertical distribution of nitrite-dependent anaerobic methane-oxidising bacteria in natural freshwater wetland soils. *Applied Microbiological Biotechnology* 99, 349-357.
- Shi, Y., Wang, Z., He, C., Zhang, X., Sheng, L., Ren, X., 2017. Using ¹³C isotopes to explore denitrification-dependent anaerobic methane oxidation in a paddy-peatland. *Scientific Reports* 7, 40848.
- Singh, B., Dolk, M.M., Shen, Q., Camps-Arbestain, M., 2017. Biochar pH, electrical conductivity and liming potential. Chapter 3. In: *A Guide to Analytical Methods*. Edited by: B. Singh, et al. CSIRO Publishing. Clayton, Vic, Australia.
- Song, X., Pan, G., Zhang, C., Zhang, L., Wang, H. 2015. Effects of biochar application on fluxes of three biogenic greenhouse gases: a meta-analysis. *Ecosystem Health and Sustainability* 2(2), 01202.
- Spott, O., Stange, C.F. 2011. Formation of hybrid N₂O in a suspended soil due to co-denitrification of NH₂OH. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* 174, 554-567.
- Spott, O., Russowa, R., Stange, C.F., 2011. Formation of hybrid N₂O and hybrid N₂ due to codenitrification: First review of a barely considered process of microbially mediated N-nitrosation. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 43, 1995-2011.

- Stevens, R.J., Laughlin, R.J. 2002. Evidence for fungal dominance of denitrification and codenitrification in a grassland soil. *Soil Science Society of America journal* 66 (5), 1540-1548.
- Subba Rao, A., Jha, P., Meena, B.P., Biswas, A.K., Lakaria, B.L., Patra, A.K. 2006. Nitrogen Processes in Agroecosystems of India. *The Indian Nitrogen Assessment* 5, 59-76.
- Taghizadeh-Tossi, A., Clough, T.J., Sherlock, R.R., Condon, L.M., 2012. Biochar adsorbed ammonia is bioavailable. *Plant Soil* 350, 57-69.
- Thies, J.E., Rillig, M.C., 2009. Characteristics of biochar: biological properties. Chapter 6. In: *BIOCHAR for environmental management science and technology*. Edited by: Lehmann, J., Joseph, S. Earthscan, London, 85–106.
- Topp, E., Pattey, E., 1997. Soils as sources and sinks for atmospheric methane. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science* 77, 167-178.
- Troeh, F.R., Thompson, L.M. 2005. *Soils and Soil Fertility*. Blackwell Publishing, Iowa, US.
- UNFCCC, 2015. United Nations Climate Change. The Paris Agreement. UNFCC Sites and Platforms: http://unfccc.int/paris_agreement/items/9485
- van Zwieten, L., Kammann, C., Cayuela, M.L., Singh, B.P., Joseph, S., Kimber, S., Donne, S., Clough, T., Spokas, K. 2015. Biochar effects on nitrous oxide and methane emissions from soil. *Biochar for Environmental Management. Science, Technology and Implementation*. Chapter 17, 487-518. Edited: J. Lehmann, S. Joseph. Routledge, London, UK.
- van Zwieten, L., Singh, B.P., Kimber, S.W.L., Murphy, D.V., Macdonald, L.M., Rust, J., Morris, S., 2014. An incubation study investigating the mechanisms that impact N₂O flux from soil following biochar application. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 191, 53–62.
- van Zwieten, L., Kimber, S., Morris, S., Chan, K.Y., Downie, A., Rust, J., Joseph, S., Cowie, A., 2010. Effects of biochar from slow pyrolysis of papermill waste on agronomic performance and soil fertility. *Plant Soil* 327, 235-246.
- Verheijen, F., Jeffery, S., Bastos, A.C., van der Velde, M., Diafas, I., 2010. Biochar application to soils. A critical scientific review of effects on soil properties, processes and functions. EUR 24099 EN, Office for the Official Publications of the European Communities, Luxembourg, 149pp.
- Wang, Z.Y., Chen, L., Sun, F.L., Luo, X.X., Wang, H.F., Liu, G.C., Xu, Z.H., Jiang, Z.X., Pan, B., Zheng, H., 2017. Effects of adding biochar on the properties and nitrogen bioavailability of an acidic soil. *European Journal of Soil Science* 68, 559-572.
- Wang, Z., Zheng, H., Luo, Y., Deng, X., Herbert, S., Xing, B. 2013. Characterization and influence of biochars on nitrous oxide emission from agricultural soil. *Environmental Pollution* 174, 289-296.
- Wei, J., Ibraim, E., Brüggemann, N., Vereecken, H., Mohn, J., 2019. First real-time isotopic characterisation of N₂O from chemodenitrification. *Geochimica et Cosmochimica Acta* 267, 17–32.

- Weldon, S., Rasse, D.P., Budai, A., Tomic, O., Dörsch, P., 2019. The effect of a biochar temperature series on denitrification: which biochar properties matter? *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 135, 173–183.
- Wrage, N., Velthof, G.L., Oenema, O., Laanbroek, H.J. 2004. Acetylene and oxygen as inhibitors of nitrous oxide production in *Nitrosomonas europaea* and *Nitrosospira briensis*: a cautionary tale. *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 47, 13-18.
- Wrage, N., Velthof, G.L., van Beusichem, M.L., Oenema, O., 2001. Role of nitrifier denitrification in the production of nitrous oxide. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 33, 1723-1732.
- Wrage-Mönnig, N., Horn, M.A., Well, R., Müller, C., Velthof, G., Oenema, O., 2018. The role of nitrifier denitrification in the production of nitrous oxide revisited. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 123, A3–A16.
- Xiao, Z., Rasmann, S., Yue, L., Lian, F., Zou, H., Wang, Z., 2019. The effect of biochar amendment on N-cycling genes in soils: A meta-analysis. *Science of the Total Environment* 696, 133984.
- Xu, S., Adhikari, D., Huang, R., Zhang, H., Tang, Y., Roden, E., Yang, Y., 2016. Biochar-facilitated microbial reduction of hematite. *Environmental Science and Technology* 50, 2389-2395.
- Yuan, H., Zhang, Z., Lia, M., Clough, T., Wrage-Mönnig, N., Qin, S., Ge, T., Liao, H., Zhou, S., 2019. Biochar's role as an electron shuttle for mediating soil N₂O emissions (Short communication). *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 133, 94–96.
- Yuan, Y., Bolan, N., PrévotEAU, A., Vithanage, M., Biswas, J.K., Ok, Y.S., Wang, H., 2017. Applications of biochar in redox-mediated reactions. *Bioresource Technology* 246, 271-281.
- Zhao, R., Coles, N., Kong, Z., Wu, J., 2015. Effects of aged and fresh biochars on soil acidity under different incubation conditions. *Soil & Tillage Research* 146, 133-138.
- Zhou, Z., Takaya, N., Nakamura, A., Yamaguchi, M., Takeo, K., Shoun, H., 2002. Ammonia fermentation, a novel anoxic metabolism of nitrate by fungi. *The Journal of Biological Chemistry* 277 (3), 1892-1896.
- Zhu, X., Chen, B., Zhu, L., Xing, B., 2017. Effects and mechanisms of biochar-microbe interactions in soil improvement and pollution remediation: A review. *Environmental Pollution* 227, 98-115.

Chapter 2

Thesis hypothesis and objectives



Biochar (BC) is considered a promising negative emission technology (NET), as it is able to sequester C in soil and tackle non-CO₂ greenhouse gas emissions (GHG, e.g. N₂O and CH₄), properties that were recently highlighted in the last IPCC reports (2018, 2019). Additionally, BC can also be used as a tool for improving soil properties. It is able to enhance the soil's physical characteristics, increase soil aeration, alter soil nutrient content and bioavailability, and promote the growth and activity of soil microorganisms. Consequently, BC is able to modify soil biogeochemical cycles, specifically C and N-cycles, which are relevant for GHG emissions. However, due to the wide variety of feedstocks and pyrolysis conditions that can be chosen and utilized for BC production, its resulting structure and composition can be particularly complex. Therefore, more research is needed in this field to understand how the properties of BCs drive their potential effects on soil and its biogeochemical cycles. In addition, Global Warming is becoming a real global threat. The alarming increase of N₂O and CH₄ emissions, two potent GHG caused by current agricultural practices, requires immediate mitigation actions. Novel, versatile and 'green' products, such as BC, may play a key role in achieving the reduction of agricultural GHG emissions.

The **main general objective** of the present thesis is to understand the interaction between BC and soil with respect to the biogeochemical processes involved in CH₄ and N₂O emissions. With this aim, a wide range of BCs were produced. By adjusting feedstock and pyrolysis conditions, the BCs had different physico-chemical characteristics and, consequently, their effects in soil also differed. Through their comprehensive analysis and posterior application in laboratory soil incubations, we were able to select and describe the characteristics that a BC should have in order to maximize soil CH₄ and N₂O mitigation. Thus, customizing BC properties seems to be a suitable approach that can be utilized to accomplish the objective of net zero emissions by 2050 (IPCC, 2019).

To achieve the general goal of this thesis, three key objectives were addressed:

Objective 1. To link biochars properties to their capacity to modify aerobic CH₄ oxidation in upland agricultural soils.

Soil CH₄ oxidation potential could be altered by its amendment with contrasting BCs. The rate of this impact would be dependent on the physicochemical and electrochemical properties of the BCs. Thus, the **hypothesis** was that BCs with a high surface area and high electron accepting capacity could result in enhanced CH₄ oxidation rates in oxic soils. This specific objective was addressed in Chapter 3, where 10 different BCs were generated from four different feedstocks at two different pyrolysis temperatures. In addition, two chemically-modified BCs with enhanced redox properties were tested. Through incubation experiments, the relationships between the physicochemical and redox properties of BCs and their impact on the CH₄ oxidation rates were analysed.

Objective 2. To link biochars properties to their capacity to modify N₂O fluxes from denitrification in soil, distinguishing them from other N₂O formation pathways.

Soil amendment with BC will affect soil N cycle dynamics involved in N₂O production, by modifying the soil's physical, physicochemical, and/or microbiological properties. According to the scientific literature, it is expected that most BCs would produce a decrease in soil denitrification rate and N₂O emissions, although this may depend on BC properties. Thus, the specific objective was to ascertain which physicochemical and redox characteristics of BC were linked to its capacity to interact with the soil N cycle under optimum denitrification conditions. The **hypothesis** was that BC mitigation potential would depend on its C/N ratio, content in polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs) or redox functional groups. This specific objective was addressed in Chapter 4, where different laboratory incubation experiments with ¹⁵N were conducted to understand the impact of BC on soil N₂O emissions and soil mineral N dynamics (NH₄⁺, NO₃⁻ or NO₂⁻). The BCs were thoroughly analysed for a wide range of properties, including the presence of potentially phytotoxic substances such as their PAHs content.

Objective 3. To investigate the ability of biochar to directly donate electrons for the reduction of N₂O to N₂ with pure cultures of *Paracoccus denitrificans*

Paracoccus denitrificans is a gram negative bacterium, ubiquitous in soil and able to perform complete denitrification (i.e. from NO₃⁻ to N₂). For this reason, it has become one of the most popular model strains for studies of electron transfer during denitrification. The **hypothesis** was that the reduction of N₂O to N₂ by *Paracoccus denitrificans* may be amplified by BC addition. Biochar redox properties (capacity to donate and exchange electrons) would determine the extent of the reduction. Accordingly, oxidized BCs (i.e. aged in soil or chemically oxidised) could result in a lower potential to support N₂O reduction. In addition, other BCs characteristics could also affect the reduction process.

This specific objective was addressed in chapter 5, where the ability of different BCs to support N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans* was evaluated by means of their redox properties in the absence of any other C or electron source. Anoxic and sterilized incubations of the bacterium and BC suspensions at a high N₂O atmosphere were established. During the experiment, changes in N₂O concentration were measured to understand the impact of the redox properties of the BCs on N₂O reduction by the bacterium. Two of the tested BCs were modified to enhance their redox properties, one through its ageing in soil (5 years) and the other through a chemical oxidation process.

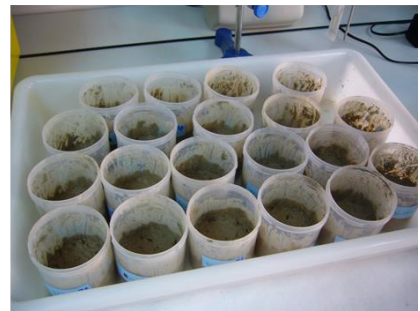
References

IPCC 2019. Climate Change and Land. Special Report on Climate Change, Desertification, Land Degradation, Sustainable Land Management, Food Security, and Greenhouse gas fluxes in Terrestrial Ecosystems. Summary for Policymakers

IPCC, 2018: Global Warming of 1.5°C. An IPCC Special Report on the impacts of global warming of 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels and related global greenhouse gas emission pathways, in the context of strengthening the global response to the threat of climate change, sustainable development, and efforts to eradicate poverty [Masson-Delmotte, V., P. Zhai, H.-O. Pörtner, D. Roberts, J. Skea, P.R. Shukla, A. Pirani, W. Moufouma-Okia, C. Péan, R. Pidcock, S. Connors, J.B.R. Matthews, Y. Chen, X. Zhou, M.I. Gomis, E. Lonnoy, T. Maycock, M. Tignor, and T. Waterfield (eds.)]. In Press.

Chapter 3

Linking biochars properties to their capacity to modify aerobic CH₄ oxidation in an upland agricultural soil



Authors: María Blanca Pascual, Miguel A. Sánchez-Monedero, Francisco J. Chacón, María Sánchez-García and María L. Cayuela

3.1. Abstract

Aerobic soils are the largest biotic sink for atmospheric methane (CH₄). Although agricultural intensification is known to adversely impact soil CH₄ uptake, the application of organic amendments (e.g. composts, green residues) in agricultural soils has been found to stimulate the activity of CH₄ oxidizers. However, little is known about the influence of biochar (a carbonaceous by-product of biomass pyrolysis) on the soil CH₄ sink function. This study analyzes, through a series of laboratory incubation assays, how ten well-characterized biochars with contrasting properties influence CH₄ oxidation rate constants (k) in an aerobic high-pH agricultural soil. Through the use of ¹³C-CH₄, we demonstrated that both CH₄ soil oxidation and CH₄ assimilation were responsible for the decrease in CH₄ concentration. A principal component regression (PCR) of the results suggested that the physico-chemical properties of biochars were directly linked to their ability to enhance or inhibit the oxidation of CH₄. Biochars from wood feedstocks and pyrolyzed at 600°C, characterized by a high pore area, led to the highest CH₄ oxidation rates whereas biochars with high ash concentrations and electrical conductivity significantly diminished CH₄ oxidation rates. Biochar redox properties were not found to be relevant for CH₄ oxidation in soil.

3.2. Introduction

Methane (CH₄) is considered one of the most powerful gases that contribute to the greenhouse effect; with a Global Warming Potential (GWP) of 28 over a 100-year timescale, compared to CO₂. The current agricultural input to global anthropogenic CH₄ emissions represents more than 50% (IPCC, 2014), with a prevision of a continuous increment for the next years. Nevertheless, in the global CH₄ budget, agricultural soils may represent a significant biotic sink for atmospheric CH₄ (Smith et al., 2000). Specifically, methanotrophic bacteria in upland soils remove about 9 to 47 Tg (CH₄) yr⁻¹, which represents around 5-10% of the total atmospheric

CH₄ sink (Rousk and Bengtson, 2014). However, anthropogenic factors related to agricultural activities can compromise the soil CH₄ sink potential. For instance, the use of fertilizers, pesticides and herbicides, or the pollution with metals has been found to reduce CH₄ oxidizers populations and activity (Tate, 2015; Contin et al., 2012). Even agricultural practices such as irrigation, tillage or grazing may cause a direct decrease in CH₄ oxidation by soils. For instance, the use of heavy machinery during tillage, causing soil compaction and intensive irrigation practices may both limit gas diffusion (Shukla et al., 2013).

Biochar (BC), a porous organic material produced by the pyrolysis of biomass at temperature of 400-900°C (Lehmann, 2007), has recently been suggested to play a role in modulating CH₄ emissions within agroecosystems (Kammann et al., 2017). Two biotic processes control the production and consumption of CH₄ between soils and the atmosphere. The production of CH₄ is driven by strict methanogenic bacteria and takes place exclusively in anoxic environments where organic C is microbially degraded. Biochar interaction with methanogens and the resulting CH₄ emissions are still not well understood as shown by the contrasting results reported in the literature (Jeffery et al., 2016; Song et al., 2016). Biochar effects on soil porosity, labile C and N pools, or soil pH are relatively well-known and may affect soil CH₄ production (Kammann et al., 2017). Methanotrophic bacteria in upland soils and in oxic/anoxic interfaces consume CH₄ (Cai et al., 2016). Biochar amendment has been reported to decrease CH₄ emissions by increasing methanotrophic abundances and/or decreasing the ratios of methanogenic to methanotrophic abundances in paddy and landfill cover soils (Feng et al., 2012; Sadasivam and Reddy, 2015a; Reddy et al., 2014). At the same time, BC addition may boost CH₄ and O₂ diffusion rates, which could decrease CH₄ production and/or increase CH₄ oxidation (Fang et al., 2016; Van Zwieten et al. 2015). However, a recent meta-analysis found that, on average, BC might decrease CH₄ uptake in upland soils (Ji et al., 2018).

One of the causes of this uncertainty is the high variability of BC properties. Biochar characteristics and functionality depend mainly on the original biomass, the pyrolysis conditions (temperature, residence time) and the post or pre-production processes (Harris et al., 2013;

Keiluweit et al., 2010). Pyrolysis temperature has a major impact on BC C stability, whereas the feedstock determines its surface functionality and pore size distribution (Sánchez-García et al., 2019). In addition, the impregnation of biomass or BC with chemical compounds (e.g. H₃PO₄, KOH, KMnO₄, ZnCl₂) may affect the end-product on a wide range of ways, such as improving its sorption capacity, or modifying the number of oxygen-containing moieties. As a result, each BC acquires a particular chemical and physical structure, with a variety of functional groups that lead to diverse functionalities, including contrasting redox properties (Chacón et al., 2017). Several recent studies have demonstrated the importance of the electrochemical properties of BC in biogeochemical redox reactions (Joseph et al., 2015). For instance, its role as electron shuttle has been demonstrated in the reduction of ferrihydrite by *Shewanella oneidensis* (Kappler et al., 2014) during anaerobic ammonium oxidation coupled to iron reduction (Zhou et al., 2016). Biochars with high electron accepting capacity (EAC) could play a key role as a sink of electrons, favouring oxidation reactions, e.g. from CH₄ to CO₂ (Prévost et al., 2016; Klüpfel et al., 2014).

To our knowledge, the effect of different types of BCs on CH₄ consumption in soil under oxic conditions has not been analysed thoroughly. In this study, ten BCs generated from four feedstocks and synthesized at two different temperatures were tested in incubation experiments with one upland agricultural soil at 40% of its water filled pore space (WFPS). Two of the tested BCs were modified to increase their EAC. Our research hypothesis was that BCs would alter soil CH₄ oxidation rate constants (*k*) differently, depending on BC physicochemical and electrochemical properties. We anticipated that BCs with high surface area and EAC, would lead to higher CH₄ oxidation rates in soil.

3.3. Materials and methods

3.3.1. Soil

Bulk soil was sampled from an organic olive crop field in Jumilla, Murcia, Spain (38°24' N, 1°22' W). Several subsamples were taken randomly from a depth of 0-0.25 m, mixed, homogenized, air-dried and sieved (<2 mm). Soil chemical properties were as follows: 16.8 g kg⁻¹ of total organic C (TOC), 2.4 g kg⁻¹ of total N, 300 g kg⁻¹ CaCO₃, 1.62·10⁻² g kg⁻¹ NO₃⁻-N, 1.51·10⁻³ g kg⁻¹ NO₂⁻-N, 6.75·10⁻⁴ g kg⁻¹ NH₄⁺-N and 7.73 g kg⁻¹ PO₄³⁻-P. Soil pH was 8.12 (1:2.5 g water extract), its electrical conductivity (EC) 518 μS cm⁻¹ (1:2.5 g water extract) and its bulk density was 1.35 g cm⁻³. The soil was classified as Haplic calcisol (USS Working Group WRB. 2015) and its texture was sandy loam (57% sand, 27% loam, 16% clay).

3.3.2. Production, basic properties and characterization of biochars

Eight BCs were produced from four different crop residues by slow pyrolysis at two highest treatment temperatures (HTT), 400 and 600°C. The feedstock was dried, chopped to small pieces and sieved (6 mm) before being introduced in a pyrolyzer consisting of a rotatory tube furnace with a quartz glass reactor (Nabertherm GmbH. RSR-B 80/500/11. Lilienthal, Germany). The process lasted a total of four hours. The samples were first heated to 105°C under a continuous flow of argon (Ar) (50 L h⁻¹). Subsequently, the temperature was increased at a rate of 5°C min⁻¹ until the desired HTT (400 or 600°C) was reached and maintained for two hours (residence time). During this period, the flow of Ar was increased to 150 L h⁻¹. Finally, the BCs were left to cool down to ambient temperature inside the pyrolyzer, maintaining the inert atmosphere (50 L h⁻¹Ar). The selected feedstocks were residues from Mediterranean agriculture that have been recently characterized by Sánchez-García et al. (2019): (i) pruning residues from almond trees (Al), (ii) pruning residues from olive trees (Ol), (iii) post-harvest residues from tomato plants (To), and (iv) straw from a rice plantation (Ri). For each feedstock,

two BCs were produced, one at HTT of 400 and one at 600 °C: BC-AI400 and BC-AI600, BC-OI400 and BC-OI600, etc (Table A1, A2. Appendix).

Additionally, two modified BCs were produced from the same olive tree residues described previously with the objective of increasing BC oxygen-containing functional groups and therefore their EAC. The first modified BC, BC-O₂, was generated at 400°C following the pyrolysis process described above, but letting the BC cooling down without the Ar flow, i.e. allowing the air into the quartz reactor once the temperature had dropped to 250°C. The second modified BC, BC- KMnO₄, was generated from BC-OI400 by a post-production treatment using a 3% KMnO₄ solution (EMSURE®ACS, Reag. Ph Eur. 99.0-100.5%. Merck KGaA. Darmstadt, Germany). BC-OI400 was mixed with the KMnO₄ solution at a ratio of 0.1 g ml⁻¹ and kept at 98°C for three hours. After that, the samples were washed with deionized water and centrifuged at 4400 rpm. Finally, the BC was oven-dried at 105°C for 24 hours (Li et al., 2014).

Before being used, the BCs were sieved below 0.5 mm (Retsch GmbH. Haan, Germany). A thorough characterisation of the physical and chemical properties of the BCs can be found in Sánchez-García et al. (2019). Physical characterisation included the measurement of total pore area, which was calculated through the mercury intrusion-extrusion technique (for pore size diameters from 0.003 to 600 µm, mesopores+macropores). Specific surface area (m² g⁻¹ BC, mesopores around 0.01 µm) was obtained by Brunauer-Emmett-Teller (BET) technique by ASAP 2000 instrument (Micromeritics, U.S.A). Physicochemical and chemical characterization included proximate analysis (fixed C, volatile C, and ashes), pH, electrical conductivity and ultimate analysis (C, N, H) (ASTM-D1762-84 Chemical Analysis of Wood Charcoal, Hamer et al., 2014). The lignocellulosic composition of the original feedstock was also determined according to the American Society for Testing of Materials (ASTM) D1106-96 and Browning (1967).

In addition, the BCs electron exchange capacities (EEC) were determined using a three-electrode system following the method described in Klüpfel et al. (2015) with slight

modifications. Briefly, a 10 mM solution of 2,2'-azino- bis(3-ethylbenzthiazoline-6-sulfonic-acid) diammonium salt (ABTS) and 100 mM solution of neutral red (NR) were used as mediators for measuring the EDC and EAC, respectively. A buffer solution of 15 ml (1 M NaCl, 0.1 M phosphate, pH 7) and 100 μ L of a mediator solution were added to the crucible and equilibrated to the desired redox potential (-0.49 V for EAC and +0.40 V for EDC, reported vs Ag/AgCl 3M KCl electrode). The integration of the reductive (EAC) and oxidative (EDC) current peaks produced after the addition of 100 μ L of a BC suspension (4 g mL⁻¹) allows calculating the electron exchange capacities using Faraday's Law (Chacón et al., 2017).

3.3.3. CH₄ consumption experiment

Soil incubation experiments were carried out to study the evolution of a known initial headspace CH₄ concentration and to determine the CH₄ oxidation rates of soil and BC-amended soils. A total of 100 g (dry weight) of soil or BC-soil mixture were placed inside 250 ml polypropylene jars (Sarstedt. Nümbrecht, Germany) and sealed tight using screw caps fitted with rubber septa, which allowed headspace sampling with a gas syringe. The experiment lasted 21 days and consisted of 11 treatments: a control soil sample (soil) and the soil treated with each of the 10 BCs (each one named after the BC added) and it was performed at 40 % of the water filled pore space. The experiment was laid out as a randomized block design with four replicates per treatment (one replicate per block). Biochar was added at 2% rate (dry weight), equivalent to 68 tons Ha⁻¹. Soil and BC were mixed in the polypropylene jars manually prior to water addition. Then, the samples were wetted and homogenized with a spatula and carefully compacted to the same bulk density of 1.4 g cm⁻³ by tapping the surface. The jars were introduced in a 30°C incubator (Heraeus, Function Line. Thermo Fisher Scientific. Massachusetts, USA) to undergo a pre-conditioning period of one hour. Hereafter, 10 ml of 1000 ppmv CH₄ in N₂ (Abelló Linde, Barcelona, Spain), were injected to supply a concentration of CH₄ of, approximately, 40 ppmv. The syringe was flushed three times to allow for adequate mixing of the bottle headspace. Four blanks, comprising jars with the same CH₄ addition but without soil or BC were also included to test any potential leakage during the incubation. During the whole experiment, the incubation

units were kept closed in the dark at 30°C. A total of 10 gas samples (2 ml each) were taken (four the first day of incubation and the rest at days 2, 3, 5, 7, 14 and 21) and analysed in a gas chromatograph, VARIAN CP-4900 Micro-GC (Palo Alto, CA, USA).

3.3.4. Isotopic experiment

To confirm CH₄ oxidation, an additional incubation experiment, with identical environmental conditions as in section 2.3.3., was set up. Thus, if ¹³C-CH₄ was oxidized, an increase of ¹³C-CO₂ would be observed (Vicca et al., 2009). Given the calcareous nature of the soil used in this study, we traced the ¹³C from ¹³C-CH₄ in three pools. (i) as ¹³C-CO₂ gas emitted from soil (distinguishing from the CO₂ from soil respiration); (ii) as soil inorganic C (¹³C- CO₃²⁻ or ¹³C-HCO₃⁻, since some of the ¹³C-CO₂ formed could be trapped in the soil inorganic C pool) and, (iii) in soil organic C fractions (¹³C from CH₄ could be physically adsorbed to BC or assimilated by the soil microbial biomass).

In this case, only two of the BCs (BC-O1400 and BC-To400) were tested, since they led to the highest and lowest oxidation rate constants (*k*) in the previous experiment. In this set up, 10 ml of a solution of 30% ¹³CH₄ (99.9%, enriched in 99% atom ¹³C. Campro Scientific GmbH, Berlin, Germany) were injected into the jars headspace. Three gas samples (2 ml) were taken 1, 24 and 96 hours after the addition of the labelled CH₄. Gas samples were collected with polypropylene syringes and stored in evacuated and subsequently He filled 12 ml vials (Labco Exetainer®, Lampeter, UK). The ¹³CO₂, product of ¹³CH₄ oxidation, was analysed at the Stable Isotope Facility (University of California, Davis, USA) with a Trace GC Ultra gas chromatograph (Thermo Electron Corp., Milan, Italy) coupled to a Delta V Advantage isotope ratio mass spectrometer (Thermo Electron Corp., Bremen, Germany).

In addition, two sets of soil samples were collected at the end of the incubation and oven-dried at 60 °C until constant weight. One set was treated with sulphurous acid (6% w/v) for carbonate removal (Bisutti et al., 2004), whereas the other set remained unaltered. Finally, approximately

35 mg of soil for each treatment (with and without carbonates) were weighed out in tin cups and sent to the Stable Isotope Facility of UC Davis for measurement of total C and ^{13}C atomic excess (PDZ Europa ANCA-GSL elemental analyzer interfaced to a PDZ Europa 20-20 isotope ratio mass spectrometer, Sercon Ltd., Cheshire, UK). Likewise, the original soil and BC samples (BC-OI400 and BC-To400) were analysed for determining total C and ^{13}C .

3.3.5. Calculations and statistical analysis

The decrease in the concentration of CH_4 in the jars headspace for the first 96 hours was adjusted to a first order exponential function ($y=a \cdot e^{-kt}$) according to Hütsch et al., (1993). The log transformation of this function, $\ln \text{CH}_4=a+kt$, resulted in straight lines with one individual slope for each treatment. The slopes, k -values, can be interpreted as CH_4 oxidation rates and are characteristic values for the CH_4 uptake ability of a soil for a given treatment. Large negative values of k would indicate a rapid oxidation of CH_4 and positive values would mean net CH_4 production (Hütsch et al., 1994). As the solubility of CH_4 in water is low (24 mg L^{-1} at 20°C and ambient pressure; Schütz and Seiler, 1989), dissolved CH_4 was neglected under our experiment conditions (Born et al., 1990). The significance of differences between treatments was determined by one-way ANOVA. The Tukey's post hoc test ($P < 0.05$) was used to differentiate treatments within groups (IBM SPSS Statistics 23).

The influence of BC characteristics on the final CH_4 headspace concentrations was assessed by principal components regression (PCR) with IBM SPSS Statistics 23. When many variables are introduced into a regression model, multicollinearity might occur due to correlation among variables, often leading to biased model predictions. In order to analyse the structure and correlations between BC properties, a dimension reduction with Oblim rotation was performed over the data matrix, which resulted in a number of principal components and a subset of eigenvectors. Afterwards, the eigenvectors were used as independent variables in a linear regression model to quantify the effect of BC physico-chemical properties on CH_4 uptake rates (k -values) and CH_4 concentration at the end of the experiment (504 hours).

Regarding the isotopic experiment, values of [$^{13}\text{CO}_2$] below 167 ppmv were under the limit of quantification (LOQ) of the isotope ratio mass spectrometer, therefore, these samples were considered to have no ^{13}C enrichment. For treatments with values above the LOQ, the average and the standard deviation (SD) were calculated for the four replicates. To analyse if the differences of $^{13}\text{CO}_2$ emissions and ^{13}C content in soil were significant between treatments, a one-way ANOVA and a Tukey's post hoc test ($P < 0.05$) were carried out with IBM SPSS Statistics 23.

3.4. Results

3.4.1. Biochar properties

Table A2 shows the main physico-chemical characteristics of the BCs used in this study. The concentration of organic C ranged between 42 and 84 % and all BCs (except BC-To400) had a high degree of aromaticity, as shown by their atomic H/C and O/C ratios. BC-To stand out for their substantially high electric conductivity (EC), ash concentration and their low C/N ratio. Almond wood residues had the highest lignin/cellulose (Lig/Cell) ratio from all the feedstocks used, whereas herbaceous wastes from tomato crops had the lowest. Total pore area (T_{poreA}) and bulk density (Bulk ρ) were highest in BC-OI and lowest in BC-To. BET was generally low for all BC (1.6-13.5 m²g⁻¹), except BC-AI600 (154.2 m²g⁻¹). Regarding the redox properties, the overall capacity to exchange electrons (|EEC|) in non-treated BCs was higher for BCs pyrolyzed at 400°C, ranging between 0.14 and 0.40 mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC. The EDC decreased with increasing temperature, whereas the EAC slightly increased, with exception of BC from rice straw (Figure 3.1).

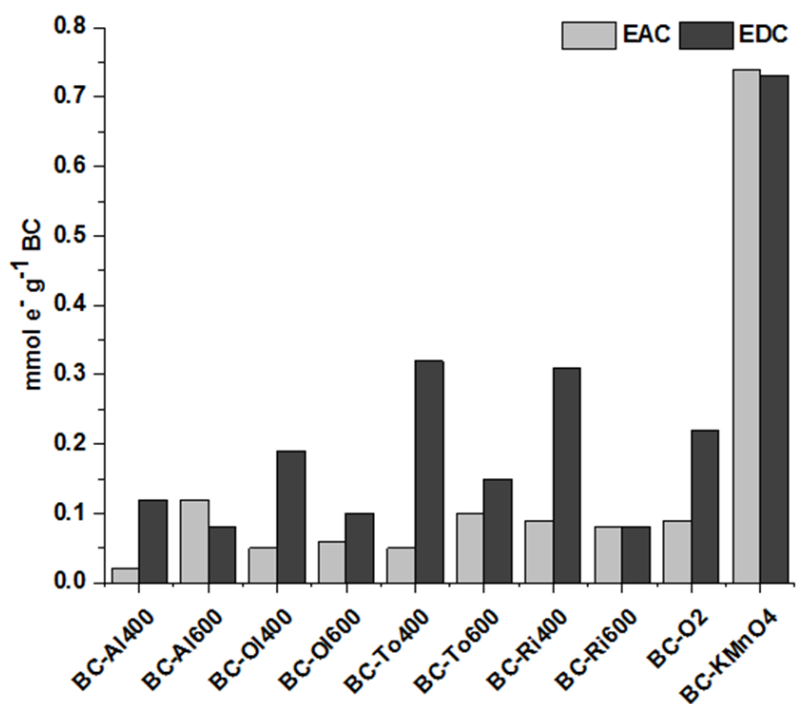


Figure 3.1. Redox properties (mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC) of the BCs: electron accepting capacity (EAC) and electron donating capacity (EDC).

The treatments applied to BC-Ol400 to generate BC-O₂ and BC-KMnO₄ enhanced its electrochemical characteristics (Table A2). Enabling the access of oxygen during the cooling-down phase doubled the EAC, whereas the EDC remained almost identical. Moreover, both processes decreased the pH, increased the ash concentration, and the atomic H/C ratio. The treatment with KMnO₄ had much greater impact, since the EAC was increased 16-fold, the EDC 4-fold, and the BET surface area decreased nearly 90% in comparison with BC-Ol400.

3.4.2. Methane oxidation rates

The straight lines resulting from the log-transformation of CH₄ concentrations with time (day 0 to 4 of the incubations) are depicted in Figure 3.2, whereas the numerical data for the slopes, (*k*-values)·100, and their R² are gathered in Table 3.1. Statistically significant differences were found between treatments at both pyrolysis temperatures. In general, BCs pyrolyzed at 600°C showed steeper slopes of CH₄ oxidation (lower *k* values) than BCs produced at 400°C (Figure 3.2; Table 3.1). Moreover, *k* values were strongly linked to BC original feedstock: BCs from olive tree pruning (BC-Ol400 and BC-Ol600) stood out with the steepest slope, which means

that these treatments led to the fastest CH₄ oxidation rates. Contrarily, BC-To400 and BC-To600 showed the lowest *k*-values, which were significantly different to BC-OI treatments (*P* < 0.05). The remaining BC treatments led to *k* values similar to the control soil. Regarding the modified BCs (Figure. 3.1.a), the oxidation treatments applied to BC-OI400 led to lower CH₄ oxidation rates compared to the untreated BC (Figure 3.2.a). The *k*-values were reduced by 40.5% for BC-KMnO₄ and by 29.8% for BC-O₂.

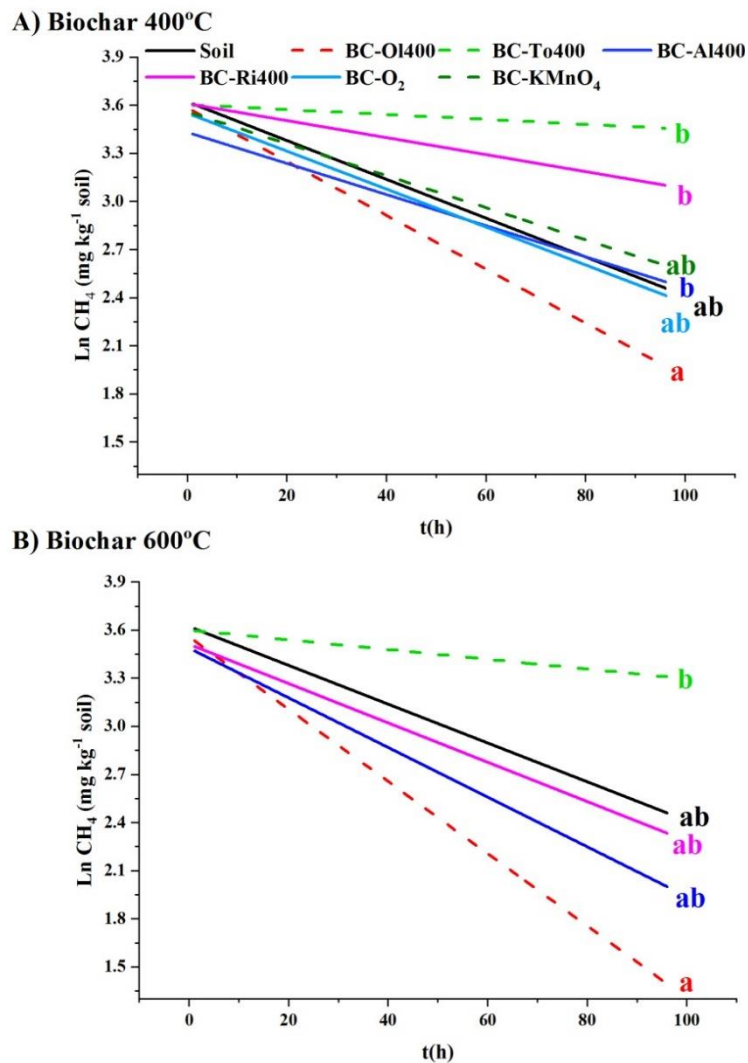


Figure 3.2. Fitted straight lines representation ($\text{Ln CH}_4 \text{ (mg C} \cdot \text{kg soil}^{-1}) = a + kt$) in the jars headspace during the first 4 days of the experiment. Figure 3.2 A) represents BCs at 400 °C and Figure 3.2 B) BCs at 600 °C. Different letters (a, b) express significant differences between the slopes (*k*) according to Tukey test (*P* < 0.05).

Table 3.1. Values of the straight lines slopes, k-value·100 (h⁻¹), and their R², represented in Figure 3.2, for each BC treatment.

Treatments	k-values· 100 h ⁻¹	R ²
Soil (Control)	-1.21	0.9927
BC-Al400	-0.97	0.8577
BC-Al600	-1.55	0.9684
BC-OI400	-1.68	0.9972
BC-OI600	-2.25	0.9912
BC-To400	-0.15	0.4836
BC-To600	-0.30	0.9616
BC-Ri400	-0.53	0.9851
BC-Ri600	-1.23	0.9459
BC-KMnO ₄	-1.00	0.9438
BC-O ₂	-1.18	0.9755

3.4.3. Methane evolution during the whole incubation experiment

Figure 3.3. shows the evolution of CH₄ concentrations (mg CH₄-C·kg⁻¹soil) in the jars headspace from day 0 to 21 for each BC treatment and the control soil.

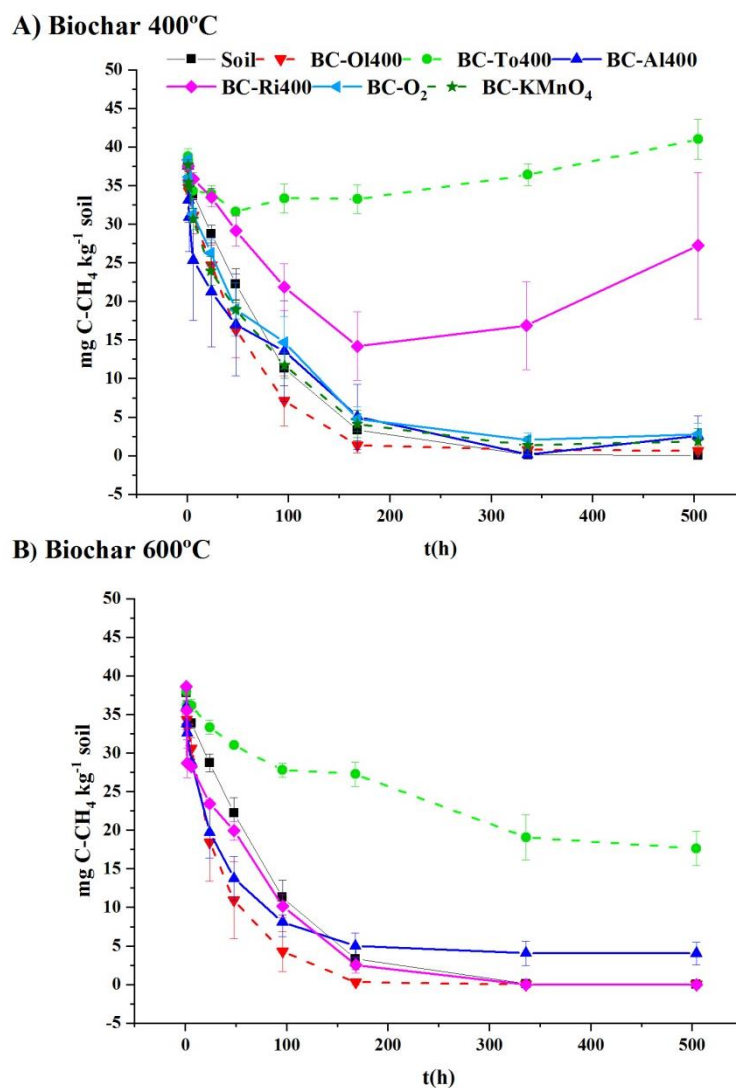


Figure 3.3. Evolution of CH₄ concentration (mg CH₄-C· kg⁻¹soil) in the samples headspace during the whole incubation period (500 hours) for BCs at 400 (A) and 600°C (B). The error bars represent the standard deviations (n=4).

For BCs produced at 400 °C (Figure 3.3.A), all treatments, except BC-To400 and BC-Ri400, reached 0.0 mg CH₄-C·kg⁻¹ soil at around 340 hours, showing no differences with the control soil. Only BC-OI400 reduced CH₄ concentration slightly faster than the other treatments. On the contrary, BC-To400 and BC-Ri400 treatments notably stimulated CH₄ production, although the turning point for BC-To400 took place earlier (before 100 h) than for BC-Ri400 (around 200 h). At the end of the incubation (504 h) their concentrations were 41 and 27 mg CH₄-C·kg⁻¹ soil respectively. Regarding the modified BCs no differences were observed compared to the control, as was found in Section 2.4.2.

Results were different for BCs at 600°C (Figure 3.3.B). In this case, all treatments exhibited a continuous decrease in the headspace CH₄ concentration. Similarly, to BC-OI400, BC-OI600 led to the fastest CH₄ depletion. In contrast, after 200 h, BC-To600 and BC-Ri600 did not increase the headspace CH₄ concentration as it was observed for BC-To400 and BC-Ri400.

3.4.4. Isotopic experiment: tracing the fate of ¹³CH₄ as emitted ¹³CO₂ and ¹³C in soil organic/inorganic pools

Table 3.2 gathers ¹³C-CO₂ concentrations (µg ¹³C·100 g⁻¹ soil) in the jars headspace 1, 24 and 96 hours after the labelled ¹³CH₄ was injected. Initially, at t=1 h, both BC treatments led to slightly but significantly lower ¹³CO₂ concentration than the control soil. After 24 and 96 h BC-OI400 showed a slightly higher, but statistically similar ¹³C-CO₂ concentration, whereas BC-To400 led to significantly lower ¹³C-CO₂ values.

Figure 3.4. displays the concentrations of ¹³C in the organic and inorganic soil C pools at the end of the incubation. From the initial 1.97 mg of ¹³C injected as ¹³CH₄ in each jar headspace, around 1 mg was found as inorganic C in all three treatments, and between 0.28 mg (BC-To400) and 0.40 mg (BC-OI400) in the soil organic C pool at the end of the incubation. This implies that the majority of ¹³C from CH₄ (between 73 and 79%) stayed in the soil matrix. No differences were observed in the concentration of ¹³C as carbonates for the different treatments. However, BC-To400 led to a significantly lower ¹³C signature in the organic C pool compared to the BC-OI400 treatment.

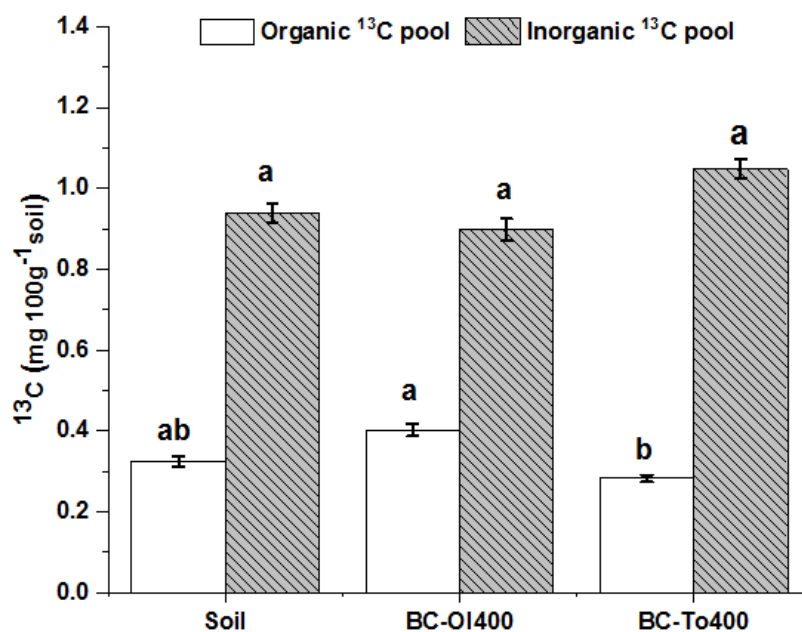


Figure 3.4. Concentration of ¹³C in the organic and inorganic soil C pools (mg·100 g⁻¹ soil) at the end of the isotopic experiment (500 h after ¹³CH₄ injection). Different letters show significant differences between treatments according to the Tukey test (P<0.05).

Table 3.2. Concentration of ¹³C-CO₂ (μg ¹³C·100 g⁻¹ soil) in the jars headspace during the isotopic experiment 1, 24 and 96 hours after the addition of ¹³CH₄. The standard deviations (SD) and the results of the Tukey statistical test (P<0.05) are also shown. Different letters imply significant differences between treatments (n=4). Additionally, the ¹³C natural enrichment (δ¹³C (PDB)) of soil and BCs are included.

Treatment	δ ¹³ C (PDB)	t=1h			t=24h			t=96h		
		¹³ C-CO ₂	SD	Tukey	¹³ C-CO ₂	SD	Tukey	¹³ C-CO ₂	SD	Tukey
Soil	-20.8	0.41	0.06	a	14.18	0.13	a	42.41	0.53	a
BC-OI400	-24.9	0.14	0.01	b	14.33	0.18	a	39.85	0.41	a
BC-To400	-28.4	<LOQ*	-	-	3.89	0.02	b	33.30	0.53	b

*below the limit of quantification (LOQ).

3.4.5. Relation between BC properties and their CH₄ oxidation potential. Principal Component Regression

The matrix from the PCR, in a ‘step stair’ form, can be visualized in Table 3.3. Biochar properties were grouped in three components, each one with a number (coefficient) that ranges from 1 to -1. The greater the coefficient, the greater the influence this particular BC property has in the component. These three components explained 47.4% of the variability.

Table 3.3. Three components matrix generated by the PCR with BCs physical and chemical properties. Coefficients <0.55 were deleted from the table.

	Component		
	1	2	3
EC	0.930		
Ash	0.890		
Lig/Cell	-0.863		
O/C	0.851		
TporeA	-0.806		
EAC		1.019	
EDC		0.880	
H/C			-0.927
pH			0.713

EC: electric conductivity; Lig/Cell = lignin/cellulose; TporeA=Total pore area; EAC=electron accepting capacity; EDC=electron donating capacity.

The Principal Components (PCs) that best explained the effect of BC variables on CH₄ oxidation rates and final CH₄ concentrations were PC1 and PC3 (Figure 3.5.; Table 3.4). PC1 was clearly the most determinant for both CH₄ *k*-values and concentrations. Therefore, the most relevant BC properties were: EC, ash concentration, the lignin/cellulose (Lig/Cell) ratio of the

original biomass, the atomic ratio O/C and the total pore area. Hence, considering these properties, high CH₄ oxidation rates (and low final CH₄ concentrations) would be favoured by BCs with low EC, ash concentration and O/C (positive coefficients, Table 3.3); and by BCs with high T_{poreA} and produced from biomass with high Lig/Cell ratios (negative coefficients).

The linear regression model excluded PC2, which gathered BCs redox properties (EAC and EDC).

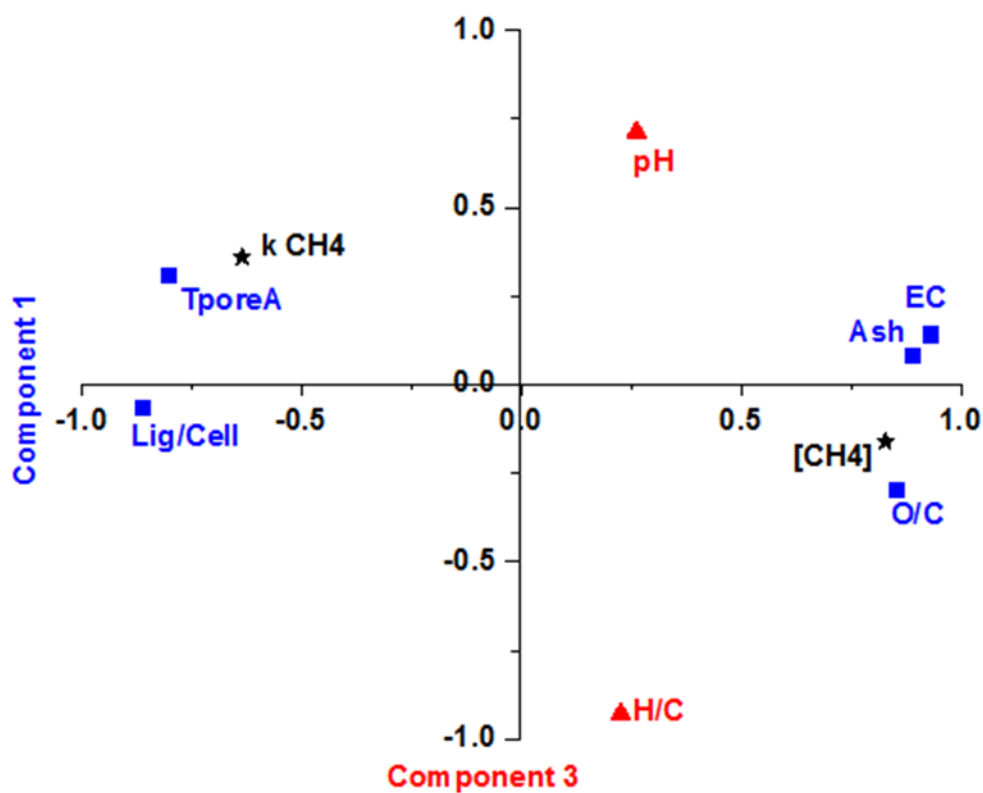


Figure 3.5. Arrangement of the two selected components by the PCR analysis (Table 3.3). The BC characteristics gathered in Component 1 are coloured in dark blue (■) and the ones belonging to Component 3 in red (▲). In addition, it appears the incubation outcome by CH₄ oxidation rates (k CH₄) and CH₄ concentration at t=504 h ([CH₄]), both in black (★).

Table 3.4. Linear regression results with both dependent variables tested: *k*-values of CH₄ oxidation until 96 hours of the experiment and CH₄ concentration at the end of the incubation, at 504 hours. The R² and the standard deviation are displayed together with the significance of the ANOVA (P).

Component	[CH ₄] at t=504 h			k-values at t=96 h		
	R ²	Standard error	P	R ²	Standard error	P
1	0.547	10.238	0.000	0.237	0.011	0.000
2	Excluded component			Excluded component		
3	0.064	9.612	0.000	0.103	0.108	0.000
Total	0.611	-	-	0.340	-	-

3.5. Discussion

3.5.1. Soil methanotrophic activity and potential mechanisms of interaction with biochar

The calcareous soil used in our study showed high rates of CH₄ consumption (525 ng CH₄ g⁻¹ soil d⁻¹ for a CH₄ concentration of 40 ppm). This is five times higher than the oxidation rates found in an agricultural fluvisol with similar CH₄ concentration (Malghani et al., 2016) and, in general, in the upper range of values found for agricultural soils (Le Mer and Roger, 2001). There are several explanations for this result: (i) we set optimal conditions for methanotrophic activity i.e., 30 °C, oxygen and water availability, and high CH₄ concentrations (Malghani et al., 2016), (ii) calcareous and sandy soils usually show higher rates of CH₄ oxidation than acidic or clay soils (Hutsch et al., 1994; Le Mer and Roger, 2001) and (iii) the selected soil had been under organic farming for more than 15 years, which implies that no pesticides or N mineral fertilizers were used and reduced tillage was applied. All these conditions are known to improve methanotrophy in soil (Ho et al., 2015; Hütsch, 2001; Boeckx et al., 1998). Some experiments have found a decrease in methanotrophic activity after soil drying (Syamsul Arif, et al., 1996). However, the drying-rewetting of our soil prior to the incubation did not compromise its methanotrophic activity. A possible explanation could be that the microbial communities in this

semiarid soil, being historically subjected to long dry periods and short rewetting pulses, became resilient to this disturbance (van Kruistum et al., 2018; Ho et al., 2016; Evans and Wallenstein, 2012).

The biological oxidation of CH₄ in our selected soil was confirmed in different ways. First, the decrease observed in CH₄ concentrations followed a first-order-kinetics function and its log transformation resulted in good-fit straight lines (Figure 3.2, Table 3.1), typical of biological CH₄ oxidation (Hütsch et al., 1993). Second, the increase of ¹³C-CO₂ during the isotopic experiment shows direct evidence of ¹³C-CH₄ oxidation (Vicca et al., 2009). Most of the oxidized CH₄ eventually became part of the inorganic C pool, given the calcareous nature of this soil (Figure 3.4.).

Our study demonstrates a limited positive impact of BC on CH₄ uptake in this soil, since, in general, slight (not statistically significant) increases in CH₄ oxidation rates were found for only two of the ten selected BCs. These BCs (BC-OI400 and BC-OI600) were characterized by a high total pore area, which suggests that they might enhance CH₄ consumption by (i) improving gas diffusivity in soil, facilitating O₂ and CH₄ exchange to microorganisms (Cong et al., 2018; Sun et al., 2013; Karhu et al., 2011) and/or (ii) simply by CH₄ physical adsorption in the BC surface area (Sadasivan and Reddy, 2015a; Sadasivan and Reddy, 2015b; Billefont et al., 2013). Our results suggest that physical adsorption of CH₄ to BC was not as a relevant mechanism, since the process takes less than two hours (Sadasivam and Reddy, 2015b). Thus, CH₄ adsorption might be the reason behind the significantly lower ¹³C-CO₂ concentrations found in the BC treatments after 1h of incubation (Table 3.2), but cannot explain the continuous decrease in CH₄ observed (Figure 3.3). On the contrary, an increase in soil gas diffusivity might be directly related with a larger number of aerobic microsites (Joseph et al., 2010), improving methanotrophs activity (Wang et al., 2019; Reddy et al., 2014). This hypothesis is supported by the results of the isotopic experiment, since we found a slightly higher ¹³C-CO₂ in BC-OI400 treatment than in the control soil after 24 and 96 h. Moreover, the higher incorporation of ¹³C in

the soil organic C fraction of the soil treated with BC-OI400 (Figure 3.4.) suggests that a larger amount of $^{13}\text{C-CH}_4$ was assimilated by methanotrophs (Knief et al., 2003).

Finally, a mechanism involving BC as terminal electron acceptor for CH_4 oxidation or as a mediator facilitating electron transfer in soil was discarded. Although electron transfer has been found to play a relevant role in many redox biogeochemical reactions (Yuan et al., 2019; Chen et al., 2017; Sun et al., 2017), we found no evidence of BC electrochemical properties playing a role in soil CH_4 oxidation. The physico-chemical modification of BC-OI400 did not result in improved CH_4 oxidation rates (Figure 3.2. and 3.3.). The strong oxidation process applied to BC-KMnO₄ led to a large increase in both EDC and EAC with respect to BC-OI400, but it also enormously increased its Mn concentration (8800 ppm) and modified its porous structure (e.g. see BET in Table A2). Regarding BC-O₂, the treatment increased its ash %, atomic H/C and EC (Table A2), which seem to be more determinant for modifying CH_4 uptake than redox properties.

3.5.2. Biochar properties relevant for aerobic CH_4 oxidation in soil

In general, we found that the impact of BC on CH_4 oxidation rates was modest, and strongly linked to BC physicochemical properties.

First, we found that for the same feedstock, BCs produced at 600 °C had a stronger effect on CH_4 oxidation rates than BCs at 400 °C (consistently lower k -values, Table 3.1). This was further supported by the principal components regression, which showed that high O/C molar ratios, typical of BCs with low degree of stabilization (Spokas, 2010), were related to low CH_4 oxidation rates. Second, the biomass used for BC production was found to strongly determine BCs ability to accelerate or decelerate CH_4 oxidation. The BCs properties gathered in PC1 and PC3 (Table 3.3) are mostly determined by the original feedstock (Sánchez-García et al., 2019). Thus, BCs with high EC and ash concentration inhibited aerobic CH_4 oxidation. This was corroborated by the isotopic experiment, where significantly lower $^{13}\text{C-CO}_2$ was found in the

headspace of BC-To400 after 96 h, and significantly, lower ^{13}C was recovered in the soil organic carbon (SOC) fraction at the end of the experiment. The impact of salinity stress on soil methanotropic activity has been widely documented (Ho et al., 2018; Yang et al., 2018; King and Schnell, 1998). Methane uptake in upland non-saline soils is known to be highly sensitive to an increase in salt concentration, especially to Cl^- , with a strong inhibition by even small increases in salt content. Ammonium salts are also widely recognized methanotropic inhibitors (Bodelier et al., 2004; King and Schnell, 1994). This implies that the use of BCs with high salt content (Domingues et al., 2017) might explain the inhibition of CH_4 uptake after BC amendment observed in some experiments (Ji et al., 2018). An additional inhibitory mechanism could be the increase of NH_4^+ concentration in soil after the addition of N-rich BCs (Schouten et al., 2012) or as a consequence of N priming effects (Fiorentino et al., 2019). Third, the electrochemical properties of BC (EDC and EAC) were found to be irrelevant under our experimental conditions in both cases: when O_2 was not limiting at the beginning of the incubation, and later on, when there was a shift from oxic to hypoxic conditions. Finally, BC total pore area (pores between $0.003\mu\text{m}$ and $600\mu\text{m}$) was highly correlated with oxidation rate constants. Our BCs had an unusually low BET surface area, which might indicate that some micro and mesopores were clogged. In this respect, future research is needed to study the impact of high BET area BCs on CH_4 uptake rate.

3.6. Conclusions

This study is a first attempt to link BCs properties to their effect on CH_4 consumption in well-aerated soils, with the aim of reconciling inconsistent results observed in previous studies. Our results indicate that the starting material is the most determinant factor influencing BC impact on CH_4 uptake. Woody BCs, preferentially pyrolysed at high temperatures, with low O/C ratios and high total pore area led to the greatest soil CH_4 oxidation. BCs with improved redox capacities (higher electron accepting capacity) seem to not particularly improve this process.

The knowledge is still far from complete and, given that our findings are based on one particular soil, further research is needed, including a variety of soils, to confirm and generalize these results. To date, most studies analyzing the impact of BC on CH₄ consumption in upland soils are short-term and do not focus on the mechanistic understanding of the processes. Our study opens new research questions, such as the role of ammonium inhibition for CH₄ consumption in BCs treated soils as well as the relevance of BCs physical structure to increase gas exchange. Moreover, the long-term response of the soil methanotrophic community composition after BC amendment should be evaluated. To our knowledge, there are no studies analyzing the impact of BC on the diversity and activity of methanotrophic bacteria in upland soils.

Acknowledgements

This work was supported by the Project N° CTM2015-67200-R from the Spanish Ministry of Economy and Competitiveness, cofunded with FEDER funds.

References

- ASTM-D1762-84, Chemical Analysis of Wood Charcoal. ASTM Philadelphia, PA: 2013, DOI 10.1520/D1762-84R13.
- Billemont, P., Coasne, B., Weireld, G., 2013. Adsorption of Carbon Dioxide, Methane, and Their Mixtures in Porous Carbons: Effect of Surface Chemistry, Water Content, and Pore Disorder. *Langmuir* 29, 3328-3338.
- Bisutti, I., Hilke, I., Raessler, M., 2004. Determination of total organic carbon - an overview of current methods. *Trends in Analytical Chemistry* 23, 716-726.
- Bodelier, P.L.E., Laanbroek, H.J., 2004. Nitrogen as a regulatory factor of methane oxidation in soils and sediments. *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 47, 265-277.
- Boeckx, P., van Cleemput, O., Meyer, T., 1998. The influence of land use and pesticides on methane oxidation in some Belgian soils. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 27, 293-298.
- Browning, B. L., 1967. *Methods of wood chemistry*. Interscience Publishers; Vol. I, II, pp 343-360.

- Cai, Y., Zheng, Y., Bodelier, P.L.E., Conrad, R., Jia, Z., 2016. Conventional methanotrophs are responsible for atmospheric methane oxidation in paddy soils. *Nature Communications* 7, 11728.
- Chacón, F.J., Cayuela, M.L., Roig, A., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2017. Understanding, measuring and tuning the electrochemical properties of biochar for environmental applications. *Rev. Environmental Science & Biotechnology* 16, 695–715.
- Chen, G., Zhang, Z., Zhang, Z., Zhang, R., 2017. Redox-active reactions in denitrification provided by biochars pyrolysed at different temperatures. *Science of the Total Environment* 615, 1547-1556.
- Cong, W., Meng, J., Ying, S.C., 2018. Impact of soil properties on soil methane flux response to biochar addition: a meta-analysis. *Environmental Science: Processes Impacts* 20, 1202–1209.
- Contin, M., Rizzardini, C.B., Catalano, L., De Nobili, M., 2012. Contamination by mercury affects methane oxidation capacity of aerobic arable soils. *Geoderma* 189-190, 250-256.
- Domingues, R.R., Trugilho, P.F., Silva, C.A., de Melo, I.C.N.A., Melo, L.C.A., Magriotis, Z.M., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2017. Properties of biochar derived from wood and high-nutrient biomasses with the aim of agronomic and environmental benefits. *PLoS ONE* 12, 5
- Evans, S.E., Wallenstein, M.D., 2012. Soil microbial community response to drying and rewetting stress: does historical precipitation regime matter? *Biogeochemistry* 109, 101-116.
- Fang, B., Lee, X., Zhang, J., Li, Y., Zhang, L., Cheng, J., Wang, B., Cheng, H., 2016. Impacts of straw biochar additions on agricultural soil quality and greenhouse gas fluxes in karst area, Southwest China. *Soil Science of Plant Nutrition* 62, 5-6, 526-533.
- Feng, Y., Xu, Y., Yu, Y., Xie, Z., Lin, X., 2012. Mechanisms of biochar decreasing methane emission from Chinese paddy soils. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 46, 80-88.
- Fiorentino, N., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Lehmann, J., Endersc, A., Fagnano, M., Cayuela, M.L., 2019. Interactive priming of soil N transformations from combining biochar and urea inputs: A ¹⁵N isotope tracer study. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 131, 166–175.
- Hamer, U., Marschner, B., Brodowski, S., Amelung, W., 2004. Interactive priming of black carbon and glucose mineralisation. *Organic Geochemistry* 35 (7), 823-830.
- Harris, K., Gaskin, J., Cabrera, M., Miller, W., Das, K., 2013. Characterization and mineralization rates of low temperature peanut hull and pine chip biochars. *Agronomy* 3, 294–312.
- Ho, A., van den Brink, E., Reim, A., Krause, S.M.B., Bodelier, P.L.E., 2016. Recurrence and Frequency of Disturbance have Cumulative Effect on Methanotrophic Activity, Abundance, and Community Structure. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 6, 1493.
- Ho, A., Reim, A., Kim, S.Y., Meima-Franke, M., Termorshuizen, A., Boer, W., van der Putten, W.H., Bodelier, L.E., 2015. Unexpected stimulation of soil methane uptake as emergent

property of agricultural soils following bio-based residue application. *Global Change Biology* 21, 3864-3879.

Hütsch, B.W., 2001. Methane oxidation in non-flooded soils as affected by crop production. *European Journal of Agronomy* 14, 237-260.

Hütsch, B.W., Webster, C.P., Powlson, D.S., 1994. Methane oxidation in soil as affected by land use, soil pH and N fertilization. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 1613-1622.

Hütsch, B.W., Webster, C.P., Powlson, D.S., 1993. Long-term effects of nitrogen fertilization on methane oxidation in soil of the broadbalk wheat experiment. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 25 (10), 1307-1315.

IPCC, 2014. *Climate Change 2014: Synthesis Report. Contribution of Working Groups I, II and III to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change Rep.* IPCC, Geneva, Switzerland, p. 151.

Jeffery, S., Verheijen, F.G.A., Kammann, C., Abalos, D., 2016. Biochar effects on methane emissions from soils: A meta-analysis. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 101, 251-258.

Ji, C., Jin, Y., Li, C., Chen, J., Kong, D., Yu, K., Liu, S., Zou, J., 2018. Variation in soil methane release or uptake responses to biochar amendment: a separate Metaanalysis. *Ecosystems* 21, 1692-1705.

Joseph, O., Husson, E.R., Graber, L., van Zwieten, S., Taherymoosavi, T., Thomas, S., Nielsen, J. Ye, G., Pan, C., Chia, P., Munroe, J., Allen, Y., Lin, X., Donne, F., Donne, S., 2015. The electrochemical properties of biochars and how they affect soil redox properties and processes. *Agronomy* 5, 322-340.

Kammann, C., Ippolito, J., Hagemann, N., Borchard, N., Cayuela, M.L., Estavillo, J.M., Fuertes-Mendizabal, T., Jeffery, S., Kern, J., Novak, J., Rasse, D., Saarnio, S., Schmidt, H.-P., Spokas, K., Wrage-Mönnig, N., 2017. Biochar as a tool to reduce the agricultural greenhouse gas burden knowns, unknowns and future research needs. *Journal of Environmental Engineering and Landscape* 25 (2), 114-139.

Kappler, A., Wuestner, M.L., Ruecker, A., Harter, J., Halama, M., Behrens, S., 2014. Biochar as an electron shuttle between bacteria and Fe (III) minerals. *Environmental Science & Technology Letters* 1, 339-344.

Karhu, K., Mattila, T., Bergstrom, I., Regina, K., 2011. Biochar addition to agricultural soil increased CH₄ uptake and water holding capacity. Results from a short-term pilot field study. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 140 (1-2), 309-313.

Keiluweit, M., Nico, P.S., Johnson, M.G., Kleber, M., 2010. Dynamic molecular structure of plant biomass-derived black carbon (Biochar). *Environmental Science & Technology* 44, 1247-1253.

King, G.M., Schnell, S., 1994. Effect of increasing atmospheric methane concentration on ammonium inhibition of soil methane consumption. *Nature* 370, 282-284

King, G.M., Schnell, S., 1998. Effects of ammonium and non-ammonium salt additions on methane oxidation by *Methylosinus trichosporium* OB3b and maine forest soils. *Applications in Environmental Microbiology* 64 (1), 253-257

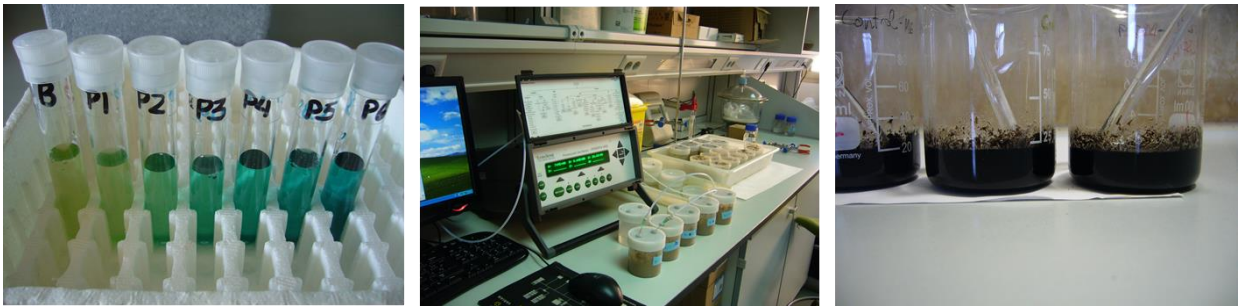
- Klüpfel, L., Keiluweit, M., Kleber, M., Sander, M., 2014. Redox properties of plant biomass-derived black carbon (biochar). *Environmental Science & Technology* 48: 5601-5611.
- Knief, C., Lipski, A., Dunfield, P.F., 2003. Diversity and activity of methanotrophic bacteria in different upland soils. *Applications in Environmental Microbiology* 69 (11), 6703–6714
- Le Mer, J., Roger, P., 2001 Production, oxidation, emission and consumption of methane by soils: A review. *European Journal of Soil Biology* 37, 25–50
- Lehmann, J., 2007. A handful of carbon. *Nature* 447, 143–144.
- Li, Y., Shao, J., Wang, X., Deng, Y., Yang, H., Chen, H. 2014. Characterization of modified biochars derived from bamboo pyrolysis and their utilization for target component (Furfural) adsorption. *Energy Fuels* 28, 5119-5127.
- Malghani, S., Reim, A., von Fischer, J., Conrad, R., Kuebler, K., Trumbore, S.E., 2016. Soil methanotroph abundance and community composition are not influenced by substrate availability in laboratory incubations. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 101, 184-194
- PrévotEAU, A., Ronsse, F., Cid, I., Boeckx, P., Rabaey, K., 2016. The electron donating capacity of biochar is dramatically underestimated. *Scientific Reports* 6, 32870.
- Reddy, K.R., Yargicoglu, E.N., Yue, D., Yaghoubi, P., 2014. Enhanced microbial methane oxidation in landfill cover soil amended with biochar. *Journal of Geotechnical and Geoenvironmental Engineering ASCE* 140, 9.
- Rehrah, D., Reddy, M.R., Novak, J.M., Bansodeb, R.R., Schimmelf, K.A., Yuc, J., Watts, D.W., Ahmednaa, M. 2014. Production and characterization of biochars from agricultural by-products for use in soil quality enhancement. *Journal of Analytical and Applied Pyrolysis* 108, 301–309.
- Rousk, J., Bengtson, P., 2014. Microbial regulation of biogeochemical cycles. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 5, 103.
- Sadasivam, B.Y., Reddy, K.R., 2015a. Adsorption and transport of methane in biochars derived from waste wood. *Journal of Waste Management* 43, 218-229.
- Sadasivam, B.Y., Reddy, K.R., 2015b. Adsorption and transport of methane in landfill cover soil amended with waste-wood biochars. *Journal of Environmental Management* 158, 11-23.
- Sánchez-García, M., Cayuela, M.L., Rasse, D., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A. 2019. Biochars from Mediterranean agro-industry residues: physicochemical properties relevant for C sequestration and soil water retention. *ACS Sustainable Chemistry & Engineering* 7, 5, 4724-4733.
- Saquin, J.M., Yu, Y.-H., Chiu, P.C., 2016. Wood-derived black carbon (biochar) as a microbial electron donor and acceptor. *Environmental Science & Technology Letters* 3, 62-66.
- Schütz, H., Seiler, W. 1989. Methane flux measurements: methods and results. In: Andreae, M.O. and Schimel, D.S. (eds). *Exchange of Trace Gases Between Terrestrial Ecosystems and the Atmosphere*. pp 209–228. Wiley, Chichester, UK.

- Shukla, P.N., Pandey, K.D., Mishra, V.K., 2013. Environmental determinants of soil methane oxidation and methanotrophs. *Critical Reviews in Environmental Science and Technology* 43 (18), 1945-2011.
- Singla, A., Dubey, S.K., Singh, A., Inubushi, K., 2014. Effect of biogas digested slurry-based biochar on methane flux and methanogenic archaeal diversity in paddy soil. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 197, 278–287.
- Smith, K.A., Dobbie, K.E., Ball, B.C., Bakken, L.R., Sitaula, B.K., Hansen, S., Brumme, R., Borken, W., Christensen, S., Priemé, A., Fowler, D., Macdonald, J.A., Skiba, U., Klemmedtsson, L., Kasimir-Klemmedtsson, A., Degórska, A., Orlanski, P. 2000. Oxidation of atmospheric methane in Northern European soils, comparison with other ecosystems, and uncertainties in the global terrestrial sink. *Global Change Biology* 6, 791-803.
- Song, X., Pan, G., Zhang, C., Zhang, L., Wang, H., 2016. Effects of biochar application on fluxes of three biogenic greenhouse gases: a meta-analysis. *Ecosystem Health and Sustainability* 2, 2.
- Spokas, K.A., 2010. Review of the stability of biochar in soils: redictability of O:C molar ratios. *Carbon Management* 1(2), 289–303
- Sun, T., Levin, B.D.A., Guzman, J.J.L., Enders, A., Muller, D.A., Angenent, L.T., Lehmann, J., 2017. Rapid electron transfer by the carbon matrix in natural pyrogenic carbon. *Nature Communications* 8, 14873.
- Sun, Z., Moldrup, P., Elsgaard, L., Arthur, E., Bruun, E.W., Hauggaard-Nielsen, H., de Jonge, L.W., 2013. Direct and indirect short-term effects of biochar on physical characteristics of an arable sandy loam. *Soil Science* 178, 465-473.
- Syamsul Arif, M.A., Houwen, F., Verstraete, W, 1996. Agricultural factors affecting methane oxidation in arable soil. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* 21, 95-102.
- Tate, K.R., 2015. Soil methane oxidation and land-use change—From process to mitigation. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 80, 260–272.
- Van Kruistum, H., Bodelier, P.L.E., Ho, A., Meima-Franke, M., Veraart, A.J., 2018. Resistance and Recovery of Methane-Oxidizing Communities Depends on Stress Regime and History; A Microcosm Study. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 9, 1714.
- Van Zwieten, L., Kammann, C., Cayuela, M.L., Singh, B.P., Joseph, S., Kimber, K., Donne, S., Clough, T., Spokas, K., 2015. Biochar effects on nitrous oxide and methane emissions from soil. J. Lehmann, S. Joseph (Eds.). *Biochar for Environmental Management*, EarthScan, pp. 487-518.
- Vicca, S., Flessa, H., Loftfield, N., Janssens, I. A., 2009. The inhibitory effect of difluoromethane on CH₄ oxidation in reconstructed peat columns and side-effects on CO₂ and N₂O emissions at two water levels. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 41, 1117-1123.
- Wang, C., Shen, J., Liu, J., Qin, H., Yuan, Q., Fan, F., Hu, Y., Wang, J., Wei, W., Li, Y., Wu, J., 2019. Microbial mechanisms in the reduction of CH₄ emission from double rice cropping system amended by biochar: A four-year study. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 135, 251–263.

- Yuan, H., Zhang, Z., Li, M., Clough, T., Wrage-Mönnig, N., Qin, S., Ge, T., Liao, H., Zhou, S., 2019. Biochar's role as an electron shuttle for mediating soil N₂O emissions. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 133, 94-96.
- Zhou, G.-W., Yang, X.-R., Li, H., Marshall, C.W., Zheng, B.-X., Yan, Y., Su, J.-Q., Zhu, Y.-G., 2016. Electron shuttles enhance anaerobic ammonium oxidation coupled to Iron (III) reduction. *Environmental Science & Technology* 50, 9298-9307.

Chapter 4

Linking biochars properties to their capacity to mitigate N₂O emissions in an agricultural soil



Authors: María Blanca Pascual, Miguel A. Sánchez-Monedero and María L. Cayuela

4.1. Abstract

The agricultural use of soil is one of the major sources of nitrous oxide (N₂O) emissions. The soil N-cycle includes a complex series of overlapping reactions involving numerous microorganisms that produce (or consume) N₂O under particular conditions. Biochar (BC) has been proposed as a useful tool for reducing N₂O emissions from soil; although its effect cannot be extrapolated to every type of soil and BC, and the exact mechanisms behind this effect remain unknown. This study analysed the impact of eight BCs on soil N₂O emissions in an incubation experiment under optimal conditions for denitrification. We demonstrated that the impact of BCs on soil denitrification and N₂O emissions was dependent on the physicochemical characteristics of the BCs. Most of the BCs used in this study were able to decrease soil N₂O production during the first days of incubation, but not the total emissions recorded at the end of the incubation. In contrast, a reduced group of BCs, characterised by a high amount of dissolved organic carbon and carboxylic functional groups in their surface, poor C/N and low germination index, increased N₂O emissions. The BC redox potential and content of polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs) did not affect, either positively or negatively, soil N₂O emissions by denitrification. The data presented open up novel lines of research on the coexistence of several soil N₂O emission pathways that would be differently affected by BC with contrasting physicochemical and chemical properties.

4.2. Introduction

Nitrous oxide is the third most-important gas that contributes to global warming. Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use (AFOLU) accounts for approximately 82% of the total anthropogenic emissions (IPCC, 2018). The increase of human land use over the past decades has produced an on-going increase in N₂O release of 122% as compared to preindustrial times, with an annual increase rate of 0.24%, as recorded from 2015 to 2016 (WMO, 2017; Smith et al., 2008).

An important fraction of the N₂O released from agricultural practices comes from soil. The N-cycle is a complex network of overlapping biochemical reactions, which certain microorganisms follow, either completely or only to a certain middle step. The major processes that contribute to N₂O emissions are nitrification, denitrification and dissimilatory nitrate reduction to ammonia (DNRA). Autotrophic nitrification and heterotrophic denitrification are the most known N₂O formation mechanisms, but there are other less known pathways that should not be overlooked, such as nitrifier-denitrification and codenitrification (Kammann et al., 2017; Baggs, 2011). The main factors that determine the occurrence of a given mechanism and its rate of N₂O production are soil oxygen (O₂) concentration, soil pH and the availability of different C and N substrates (NH₄⁺, NO₃⁻ or dissolved organic N). When the WFPS (water filled pore space) is below 60% and the partial pressure of O₂ is between 0.1-0.5%, nitrification is usually the dominant pathway, whereas at decreasing values of O₂ and greater WFPS, denitrification is the main source of N₂O (Bollmann and Conrad, 1998). At the highest WFPS (100%), under nearly anoxic conditions, N₂O production is considered negligible because of its reduction to N₂ by the enzyme nitrous oxide reductase (Kammann et al., 2017; Berger et al., 2013; Braker and Conrad, 2011). Nevertheless, there are soil microorganisms that lack the functional genes for synthesizing the aforementioned enzyme and, consequently, N₂O can be released in significant quantities (Harter et al., 2016).

Additionally, under most environmental conditions, several N₂O formation mechanisms overlap (Abbasi and Adams, 2000; Bonin et al., 1998) and their identification becomes extremely arduous. For instance, the detection of codenitrification is especially intricate. It comprises microbially-mediated N-nitrosation reactions that produce N₂O and/or N₂ when NO₂⁻ or NO are combined with one N atom from another N species, i.e. a nucleophile (Nu⁻, e.g. primary amines, NH₂OH, NH₃). Co-denitrification can be identified with ¹⁵N tracer studies. The key difference with denitrification is the hybrid character of its products due to the different origin of both N atoms at N₂O and N₂ (Spott et al., 2011a,b).

Biochar, a carbonaceous product of pyrolyzed organic materials (e.g. wastes from the agricultural industry) at temperatures $<700^{\circ}\text{C}$ in partial or total absence of O_2 (Lehmann et al., 2011), has arisen as a useful tool for reducing N_2O emissions. To date, the impact of BC on the N-cycle is still not well understood due to the contradictory outcomes from previous studies (Xie et al., 2020; Weldon et al., 2019; Yamamoto et al., 2019; Wu et al., 2019; Lan et al., 2019; Case et al., 2018; Thomazini et al., 2015; Sánchez-García et al., 2014; Li et al.; 2013). Presently, growing evidence has shown that the influence that BC may have on N_2O emissions in a certain type of soil cannot be extrapolated to other soils. The final effect would lie on the interaction between both (BC and soil), which would be directly connected to their individual properties. Consequently, it would be advisable to analyse each BC/soil case separately (Meschewski et al., 2019; Van Zwieten et al., 2014).

Overall, BC can influence soil N dynamics through the following mechanisms: (i) improving soil aeration (Zhang et al., 2010; Lin et al., 2017); (ii) releasing toxic compounds that may decrease soil microbial activity, such as PAHs (Wang et al., 2019; Wang et al., 2013); (iii) immobilizing NO_3^- in soil (van Zwieten et al., 2015); (iv) decreasing the $\text{N}_2\text{O} / \text{N}_2$ ratio due to BC's alkalizing effect (Wang et al., 2017; Cayuela et al., 2013); (v) taking part in N-cycle reactions thanks to BC's active redox properties (Harter et al., 2016; Quin et al., 2015; Cayuela et al., 2015); (vi) hindering dissolved organic C availability which controls the denitrification potential (Cayuela et al., 2014; Butterbach-Bahl et al., 2013); (vii) interacting with soil biota (Harter et al., 2017; Lehmann et al., 2011). However, the effects may be antagonistic as well (Weldon et al., 2019). Hence, due to the high number of variables that entangle this BC/soil interaction, opposing results are not uncommon. Biochar carbonization indices, pH, surface area, porosity, redox nature or C/N are among the main factors that have been identified to affect soil N_2O production (Dong et al., 2020, Borchard et al., 2019; Feng et al., 2018; Van Zwieten et al., 2014; Cayuela et al., 2013).

In the present study, eight BCs, generated by slow pyrolysis at two different highest treatment temperatures and from four distinct agriculture residues, were amended to a calcareous nitrate-fertilized soil under optimum denitrification conditions. The main goal of this study was to ascertain the impact of BC on denitrification and other possible co-occurring mechanisms through incubation experiments and the use of labelled and non-labelled NO_3^- . As a result, it will be possible to identify which type of BC is more efficient in achieving the largest N_2O reduction and to determine which of the BC characteristics were more effective (or detrimental) for soil N_2O mitigation. The initial hypothesis was that the physicochemical properties of BCs would drive its interaction with soil N_2O production coming from denitrification, anticipating that the BC's redox functional groups, concentration of PAHs or C/N would be key BCs properties that affect their N_2O mitigation potential.

4.3. Material and Methods

4.3.1. Soil and biochar description and characterisation.

The soil was sampled from the upper layer (0-0.25 m) of a table grape vineyard located in Totana, Murcia, Spain (N37°46'44" O1°33'53.24"). The texture was clayey-silty (5% sand, 44% clay and 51% silt). Soil chemical properties were as follows: 0.85 % organic C (C_{org}), 0.23 mg g^{-1} dissolved organic C (DOC), 0.16 mg g^{-1} dissolved inorganic C (DIC), 0.39 mg g^{-1} total dissolved C (TDC), 0.02 mg g^{-1} total dissolved N (TDN), 1.21 mg kg^{-1} N- NO_3^- , <0.1 mg kg^{-1} N- NO_2^- , <0.1 mg kg^{-1} N- NH_4^+ , electrical conductivity (EC) of 0.17 mS cm^{-1} (1:2.5 g water extract), and pH 8.60 (1:2.5 g water extract). Prior to its use, the soil was air-dried and sieved (<2mm).

Eight different BCs (BC-Olv400, BC-Olv600, BC-To400, BC-To600, BC-Ri400, BC-Ri600, BC-GS400 and BC-GS600) were tested in the incubation experiments. These came from four feedstock types (Olv: olive tree pruning, To: tomato plants, Ri: rice straw, GS: grape stalks) and pyrolyzed at two different temperatures, 400 and 600°C. The description of the feedstocks and

pyrolysis conditions are shown in Table A1 (Appendix). The BCs were applied as they came out of the furnace, meaning that they were not milled or sieved. The particle size was in the range of 0.1 to 10 mm.

The BC's physicochemical characterization included proximate analysis (fixed C, volatile C, and ashes), pH, EC and ultimate analysis (C, N, H) (ASTM-D1762-84 Chemical Analysis of Wood Charcoal, Hamer et al., 2014). The extraction and determination of DOC, DIC, TDC and TDN was performed following the procedure described by Singh et al. (2017a). The BC's surface area was determined with a Brunauer-Emmett-Teller (BET) (ASAP 2000 instrument, Micromeritics, USA) and mercury intrusion porosimetry (AutoPore V 9600 (Micromeritics Instrument, Corp., USA) techniques. The superficial C bonding state was determined with X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS, K-Alpha Xray Thermo Scientific, UK) and surface mineral crystallographic structures by X-ray diffractometer (XRD, Bruker D8-Advance, Bruker Corp., USA). The lignocellulosic composition of the original feedstock was also determined according to the American Society for Testing of Materials (ASTM) D1106-96 and Browning (1967). More information about the techniques can be found in Sánchez-García et al. (2019).

Additionally, BCs electron exchange capacities (EEC) were determined using a three-electrode system. Briefly, a 10 mM solution of 2,2'-azino- bis(3-ethylbenzthiazoline-6-sulfonic-acid) diammonium salt (ABTS) and 100 mM solution of neutral red were used as mediators for measuring the electron donating capacity (EDC) and electron accepting capacity (EAC), respectively. A buffer solution of 1 M NaCl and 0.1 M phosphate (pH 7) together with a mediator solution were added and equilibrated to the desired redox potential. The integration of the reductive (electron accepting capacity - EAC) and oxidative (electron donating capacity - EDC) current peaks produced after the addition of 100 μL of a BC suspension (4 g mL^{-1}) allows calculating the electron exchange capacities using Faraday's Law (Chacón et al., 2017). Further details can be found in Pascual et al. (2020).

The germination index of BCs was determined according to Zucconi et al. (1981). In Petri plates covered with a sheet of filter paper, 12 seeds of *Lepidium Sativum* (Garden cress. Semillas BATLLE, S.A. Barcelona, Spain) were placed separately and 2 mL of the BCs extracts were added (1:20 w/v, except for a control with distilled water). The test was done in quadruplicate. The seeds were placed in an incubator under dark conditions and at 25 °C for 48 hours. At the end of this period, the germinated seeds were counted and the length of their roots measured.

4.3.2. Concentration of PAHs in biochars

The concentration of some of the most abundant PAHs in charcoal were analysed (Hilber et al., 2012). Firstly, each BC (in duplicate) was subjected to extraction with toluene (>99.5%, Sigma Aldrich. San Luis, MO, USA) in a rapid automatic soxhlet system (SOXTHERM® C. Gerhardt GmbH & Co. KG, Königswinter, Germany). Two grams of each BC were placed in cellulose thimbles covered with cotton and immersed in 140 mL of toluene containing 4 boiling stones. The extraction temperature was fixed at 208 °C with a reduction interval of 4 min and a reduction pulse of 4 s. A series of extractions, evaporations and rising cycles were set, resulting in an extraction of 12-15 mL in 3 hours. This recovered volume was measured precisely and stored in amber glass bottles at 4 °C until analysis.

The PAHs determination was carried out in a gas chromatograph–mass spectrometer (GC-MS). The system consisted of an Agilent 7890A (Agilent Technologies, Palo Alto, CA, USA) equipped with an automatic liquid sampler (MPS2) (Gerstel, Mülheim, Germany) and coupled to an Agilent 5975C mass selective detector. The GC was fitted with a diphenyl analytical column Pursuit XRs measuring 100 mm x 3 mm and with a 3 µm particle size (Agilent Technologies, Palo Alto, CA, USA). The starting temperature was set at 100 °C, which was maintained for 1.5 min. Afterwards, a temperature gradient of 10 °C min⁻¹ was applied until it increased to 250 °C, where it was maintained for 15 min. Solvent delay was 2.0 min. The injector temperature was 260 °C and its volume of injection was 1 µL. A calibration curve was done with naphthalene, phenanthrene, fluoranthene, anthracene and pyrene standards,

employing a mixture in toluene of $500 \mu\text{g mL}^{-1}$ and solid naphthalene at 99% (Sigma Aldrich, San Luis, MO, USA). Two methods were run, the first to scan and the second for quantification, in Selected Ion Monitoring (SIM) ($\text{LOD} < 5 \text{ ppb}$) adding an internal standard, 1,4-dichlorobenzene- d_4 (98%, 98% atom D, Sigma Aldrich, San Luis, MO, USA).

4.3.3. Soil incubation experiments

Two parallel incubations were set up to accomplish the aim of the present study: Experiment 1 and Experiment 2. Both experiments were carried out in 250 mL polypropylene jars (Sarstedt, Nümbrecht, Germany), to which soil with and without BCs were added. As a result, nine treatments were tested. The control (BC0) consisted of 100 g of soil, and the rest of treatments consisted of 98 g of soil and 2 g (2% w:w) of the BCs described above (named after the BCs). In both cases, deionized water and the required concentration of the fertilizer was added to reach 90% WFPS, ensuring a complete moisture homogeneity and a bulk density of 1.4 g cm^{-2} . The jars were aerobically incubated for 11 days at $25 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ (Heraeus, Function Line, Thermo Fisher Scientific, Massachusetts, USA) under complete darkness, and covered with a wet cotton cloth for minimizing evapotranspiration. Even then, the moisture was gravimetrically adjusted in every jar every other day, always after the corresponding gas measurements. The experiments were laid out as a randomized block design.

Experiment 1. N_2O emissions from BC amended soils

Each treatment jar was fertilized with a solution of KNO_3 (200 kg N Ha^{-1}), which was added only once at the beginning of the experiment together with the deionized water to set the moisture conditions at 90% WFPS. Each treatment was set up with four replicates for measuring the headspace concentration of N_2O and CO_2 (ten times at 0, 24, 48, 72, 96, 120, 144, 168, 216, 258 hours). The gas measurement was carried out with a photo-acoustic monitor 1412i gas chromatograph (Lumasense Technologies A/S, Ballerup, Denmark). For doing so, 1 hour prior to the measurement, each jar was tightly sealed using screw lids fitted with two rubber septa.

A set of 12 extra replicate samples for destructive analysis were employed for measuring NO_3^- and NO_2^- (at 24, 48, 96 and 258 h). Additionally, NH_4^+ was also analysed but only in the last day of the incubation period (258 h). The extraction of NO_3^- , NO_2^- and NH_4^+ was carried out by shaking 0.8 g of moist soil 1:10 (dw/v) with water (for NO_3^- , NO_2^-) or 2.0 M KCl (for NH_4^+) for 2 h. Afterwards, the extracts were centrifuged (2509 x g) and filtered (0.45 μm). The quantification of NO_3^- , NO_2^- in the extracts was performed with ion chromatography (HPLC, model 861, Metrohm AG, Herisau, Switzerland). In the case of NH_4^+ , a colorimetric method based on Berthelot's reaction (Sommer et al., 1992) was followed.

Experiment 2. Isotopic experiment

The previously-described incubation in Experiment 1 was reproduced under the same conditions but after the fertilization of each treatment with labeled K^{15}NO_3 (Potassium Nitrate- ^{15}N , 99 atom% ^{15}N , CAMPRO Scientific GmbH, Germany). Headspace gas samples of 15 mL were withdrawn 7 times (at 0, 24, 48, 96, 144, 168, 258 hours) after closing the jars for 1 hour. Gas samples were stored in 12 mL glass vials, which were previously evacuated (Labco Exetainer®, Lampeter, UK).

The concentrations of $^{14}\text{N-N}_2\text{O}$ and $^{15}\text{N-N}_2\text{O}$ were analysed at the Stable Isotope Facility (University of California, Davis, USA) with a Trace GC Ultra gas chromatograph (Thermo Electron Corp., Milan, Italy) coupled to a Delta V Advantage isotope ratio mass spectrometer (Thermo Electron Corp., Bremen, Germany).

4.3.4. Calculations and statistical analyses

The calculations for the determination of the N_2O coming from denitrification at the Isotopic Experiment followed the equations reported by Stevens and Laughlin (2001), Stevens et al. (1993), Boast et al. (1988) and Mulvaney (1984):

$$r\Delta^{45}\text{R} = (m/z\ 45 / m/z\ 44)_{\text{sample}} - (m/z\ 45 / m/z\ 44)_{\text{atm}}; \Delta^{46}\text{R} = (m/z\ 46 / m/z\ 44)_{\text{sample}} - (m/z\ 46 / m/z\ 44)_{\text{atm}}$$

$$^{15}\text{X}_\text{N} = 2 \cdot (\Delta^{46}\text{R} / \Delta^r \Delta^{46}\text{R} / \Delta^{45}\text{R})$$

$$[\text{N}_2\text{O}]_{\text{denitri}} = [\text{N}_2\text{O}]_{\text{total}} \cdot \text{atom}\%^{15}\text{N} / ^{15}\text{X}_\text{N}$$

Where $^{15}\text{X}_\text{N}$ refers to the mol fraction of ^{15}N in the N pool from which the N_2O was derived, $\text{atom}\%^{15}\text{N}$ refers to the measured ^{15}N abundance in N_2O , *atm* refers to the reference atmospheric measurements, $[\text{N}_2\text{O}]_{\text{denitri}}$ to the N_2O concentration coming from soil denitrification, and $[\text{N}_2\text{O}]_{\text{total}}$ to the total N_2O concentration measured in the vial, coming from every possible soil pathway.

All the graphs included were drawn with the Origin 2018 64Bit software program. The differences between treatments were determined with a one-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) and Tukey-B's post hoc test ($P < 0.05$) with the use of IBM SPSS Statistics 23.

Additionally, to explore the relationship and correlation between the tested BC's physicochemical properties and their degree of effectiveness in reducing soil N_2O emissions, a principal component regression (PCR) was performed using IBM SPSS Statistics 23. When many variables are introduced into a regression model, multicollinearity may occur due to the correlation among variables, often leading to biased model predictions. In order to analyse the structure and correlations between BC properties, a dimension reduction with Oblim rotation was performed over the data matrix, which resulted in a number of principal components and a subset of eigenvectors. Afterwards, the eigenvectors were used as independent variables in a linear regression model to quantify the effect of the BC's physico-chemical properties on total accumulated N_2O (Total N_2O) and the N_2O coming exclusively from denitrification (Denitri fN_2O) processes.

4.4. Results

4.4.1 Biochar properties

Table 4.1 shows the main properties of the BCs (for further data on BC characteristics, Table A2 in the Appendix can be consulted). The BCs showed contrasting properties mainly due to their different origins and pyrolysis temperatures. The origin of the feedstock determined the aromaticity and C concentration of the BCs. Two separate groups were formed according to the lignocellulosic composition of the original feedstock. While the C_{org}/N ratio of the BCs from olive tree pruning and rice straw obtained values between 95.4 and 60.4, BCs produced from tomato plants and grape stalks obtained lower values ($C_{org}/N < 39$) at both production temperatures. The DOC values were also markedly affected by the feedstock. In general, DOC concentrations were low, and remained below 2.82 mg g^{-1} in all BCs, except for BC-To400 and BC-GS600, which obtained 7.54 and 6.86 mg g^{-1} respectively. The BCs also showed contrasting total pore areas (TporeA). BC-Olv had the greatest areas ($50.4\text{-}93.1 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$) whereas BC-To had the lowest ($11.9\text{-}12.6 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$). No correlation was found with the pyrolysis temperature.

The EC, ash concentration and pH of the BCs increased with the temperature of production. The EC values were generally low ($0.59\text{-}4.52 \text{ mS cm}^{-1}$) with the exception of BC-To400 and BC-To600, which were 18.43 and 22.80 mS cm^{-1} , respectively. Regarding BC's ash content, BC-Olv and BC-GS showed concentrations below 14.5%, whereas BC-To and BC-Ri values were much higher (around 37.8%). The values of pH were in the range 9.65-12.10, with BC-To600 having the highest value. As expected, the increase in the production temperature from 400 to 600 °C also resulted in a decrease of the atomic O/C ratio and the oxygenated species in the BC surface (C-O, C=O/O-C-O and Carboxylic/carbonates). No substantial differences were found among surface functional groups in the BCs, except for the Carboxylic/carbonates relative atomic percentage. The outstanding values of BC-To400 and BC-GS600 are worth highlighting, which were about three and seven times higher than for the rest of BCs, respectively. None of the BCs were a relevant source of N, with negligible concentrations of nitrate or nitrite.

Conversely, they could contribute with small quantities of ammonium when added to the soil, especially in the case of BC-To400 (2.41 mg kg⁻¹).

Table 4.1. Main BC's physicochemical characteristics.

	BC- Olv400	BC- Olv600	BC- To400	BC- To600	BC- Ri400	BC- Ri600	BC- GS400	BC- GS600
Feedstock	Olive tree pruning		Tomato plants		Rice straw		Grape stalks	
Pyrolysis T (°C)	400	600	400	600	400	600	400	600
pH	9.90	11.05	9.65	12.10	9.73	10.21	10.3	10.7
EC (mS cm⁻¹)	0.59	0.75	18.43	22.80	3.83	4.43	3.23	4.52
Ash (%)	4.9	4.8	34.4	38.2	36.6	41.9	12.6	14.4
C_{org} (%)	78.5	88.3	37.3	39.9	39.6	50.4	71.2	69.8
DOC (mg g⁻¹)	0.68	0.83	7.54	0.93	2.82	1.68	7.97	6.86
DIC (mg g⁻¹)	0.13	0.04	0.40	0.06	0.31	0.72	2.96	4.01
TDC (mg g⁻¹)	0.81	0.87	7.94	0.99	3.13	2.40	10.9	10.9
TDN (mg g⁻¹)	0.01	0.02	0.36	0.10	0.03	0.07	0.11	0.08
Atomic H/C_{org}	0.52	0.24	0.87	0.39	0.72	0.29	0.56	0.28
C_{org}/N	93.3	95.4	18.6	19.8	60.4	87.2	38.2	35.6
NO₃⁻ (mg kg⁻¹)	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5
NO₂⁻ (mg kg⁻¹)	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1
NH₄⁺ (mg kg⁻¹)	0.45	0.60	2.41	1.09	0.62	0.62	0.50	1.35
EDC/EAC	3.8	1.7	6.4	1.5	3.4	1.0	-	-
Lig/Cel	0.46	0.46	0.30	0.30	0.42	0.42	0.52	0.52
TporeA (m² g⁻¹)	50.4	93.1	11.9	12.6	23.3	21.9	41.1	65.0
Carboxylic/carbonate	3.7	3.4	10.1	3.2	3.2	2.7	4.0	21.8

*

Pyrolysis T=BC production pyrolysis temperature; EC= electric conductivity; EAC= electron accepting capacity; EDC= electron donating capacity; Lig/Cel=lignin/cellulose (feedstock); TporeA= total pore area; DOC: dissolved organic carbon; TDC: total dissolved carbon; TDN: total dissolved nitrogen.
*Relative atomic percentage of C in BC surface.

The different feedstocks also affected the phytotoxicity of the BCs, as observed in the diverse germination indexes (Figure 4.1). BC-Olv and BC-Ri (at both 400 and 600 °C) did not show any significant phytotoxic effect according to the GI. However, four of the BCs did not surpass the 50% germination index (BCs from tomato plants and grape stalks), with BC-GS600 being the one with the lowest value (20%).

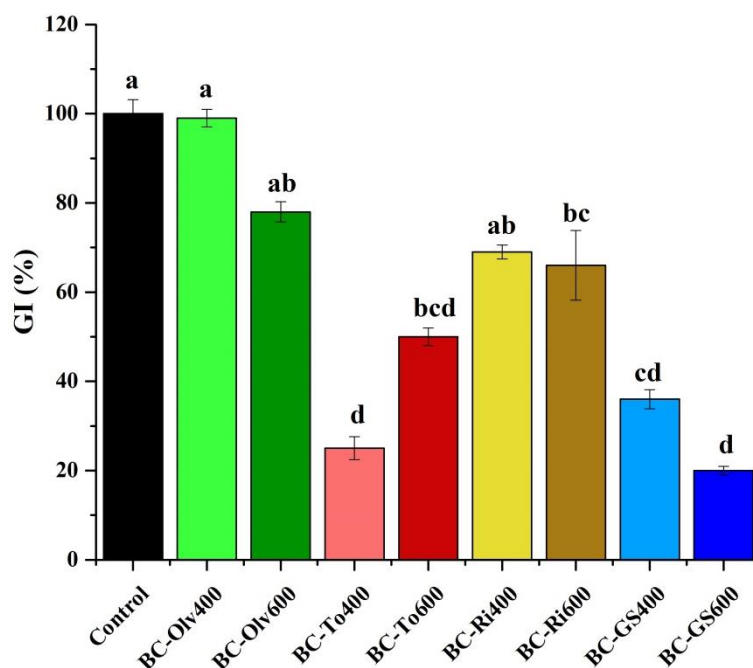


Figure 4.1. Germination index (GI, %) for each BC and the Control (water extract). Different letters (a, b, c, d) indicate significant differences between treatments according to the Tukey-B test ($P < 0.05$).

The analysis of the PAHs in the BCs showed, in general, low concentrations in the range of ng g^{-1} BC (Table 4.2). Overall, BC-Olv600 and BC-Ri600 had the greatest concentrations of the measured PAHs, with total concentrations of 176.6 and 152.5 ng g^{-1} BC, respectively. On the other hand, BC-Olv400 (31.1 ng g^{-1} BC) and BC-GS600 (55.2 ng g^{-1} BC) were notable for being the BCs with the lowest concentrations of PAHs. Overall, the most abundant PAH in the BCs was naphthalene, followed by anthracene. The concentrations of phenanthrene and pyrene were close or below the limit of quantification in all the materials, with the only exception of pyrene in BC-Olv600, which showed a large experimental variability.

4.4.2. Experiment 1. N₂O emissions from biochar amended soils

Soil N₂O and CO₂ emissions were affected by the addition of the BCs (Figure 4.2). The unamended soil showed an initial CO₂ peak (528 μg C-CO₂ h⁻¹ kg⁻¹ soil) followed by steady CO₂ emissions in the following days (around 200 μg C-CO₂ h⁻¹ kg⁻¹ soil).

Table 4.2. Concentration of selected PAHs (ng g⁻¹ BC): naphthalene, anthracene, phenanthrene, fluoranthene and pyrene in the different BCs. The sum of all of them is also included.. The values appear with their standard deviation values (duplicates).

Biochar	PAHs					
	Naphthalene	Anthracene	Phenanthrene	Fluoranthene	Pyrene	Total
BC-Olv400	24.7 ± 4.8	4.0 ± 0.7	0.5 ± 0.0	0.9 ± 0.1	1.1 ± 0.3	31.1 ± 4.9
BC-Olv600	130.3 ± 29.5	10.0 ± 0.9	0.9 ± 0.2	7.4 ± 2.7	28.0 ± 26.2	176.6 ± 29.6
BC-To400	46.0 ± 0.3	2.8 ± 0.7	2.1 ± 0.0	10.7 ± 1.7	3.4 ± 0.9	65.1 ± 1.8
BC-To600	65.8 ± 2.3	4.4 ± 0.3	1.1 ± 0.2	8.9 ± 7.3	9.0 ± 5.7	89.1 ± 7.7
BC-Ri400	50.5 ± 3.8	4.9 ± 1.1	1.1 ± 0.4	13.4 ± 2.7	1.9 ± 0.2	71.9 ± 4.8
BC-Ri600	118.0 ± 8.1	10.7 ± 2.3	0.7 ± 0.5	19.5 ± 17.3	3.6 ± 1.3	152.5 ± 19.2
BC-GS400	32.4 ± 2.8	2.4 ± 0.2	2.9 ± 0.7	29.1 ± 12.4	2.7 ± 0.4	69.3 ± 12.8
BC-GS600	35.5 ± 7.1	4.4 ± 0.0	2.0 ± 0.7	6.5 ± 0.9	6.9 ± 3.2	55.2 ± 7.1

The addition of BC-Ri400 and BC-Olv600 caused the highest CO₂ emissions with peaks at 96 h (777.1 and 593.6 μg C-CO₂ h⁻¹ kg⁻¹ soil respectively). The rest of the BCs caused a decrease in the production of CO₂ as compared to control soil. BC-To600 was noticeable for significantly decreasing soil CO₂ production for the entire period of incubation.

Regarding N₂O, the BC treatments could be separated into three groups depending on their effect on soil N₂O emission (Figure 4.2). In the first group, BC-To400 and BC-GS600

significantly increased soil N₂O emissions at 24 hours (162.7 and 164.8 μg N-N₂O h⁻¹ kg⁻¹ soil in comparison with the control (75.5 μg N-N₂O h⁻¹ kg⁻¹ soil). The second group, comprised by BC-Olv400, BC-Olv600, BC-Ri400, BC-Ri600 and BC-GS400, slightly decreased the peak of N₂O emissions registered at 24 hours. However, BC-GS400 and BC-Ri600 peaks were delayed to 72 and 96 hours, respectively. Finally, BC-To600 did not show any N₂O emissions, (between 0.8 and 5.1 μg N-N₂O h⁻¹ kg⁻¹ soil during the entire incubation period).

Figure 4.3 shows the concentration of water-extractable NO₃⁻ and NO₂⁻, and KCl-extractable NH₄⁺ during the incubation experiment. There were no differences between treatments except for the BCs coming from tomato plants, which reported significantly lower values of NO₃⁻ than the rest of the treatments at 24 and 48 hours (17.7-27.3 mg kg⁻¹ soil). The concentrations of NO₃⁻ decreased during the incubation and only minor differences were observed among treatments at the end of the incubation (Figure 4.3 D). Regarding nitrite, BC-To600 treatment notably accumulated this anion in soil, which concentration rose to 8.5-10.0 mg kg⁻¹ soil from 24 to 96 hours and was 5.4 mg kg⁻¹ soil after 258 hours (Figure 4.3 D). The rest of the BCs showed low NO₂⁻ concentrations, always below BC-To600. Ammonium analysis (on the top right side of panel D in Figure 4.3) showed that treatments with BCs pyrolyzed at 600 °C presented less concentration in NH₄⁺ in soil at the end of the incubation in comparison with BCs produced at 400 °C. The addition of BC-Olv600 and BC-Ri600 to soil led to a significantly lower concentration of NH₄⁺ (4.35 and 4.37 mg kg⁻¹ soil N- NH₄⁺, respectively) compared to the control (7.40 mg kg⁻¹ soil N- NH₄⁺). On the other side, BC-To400 resulted in highest values (7.7 mg kg⁻¹ soil).

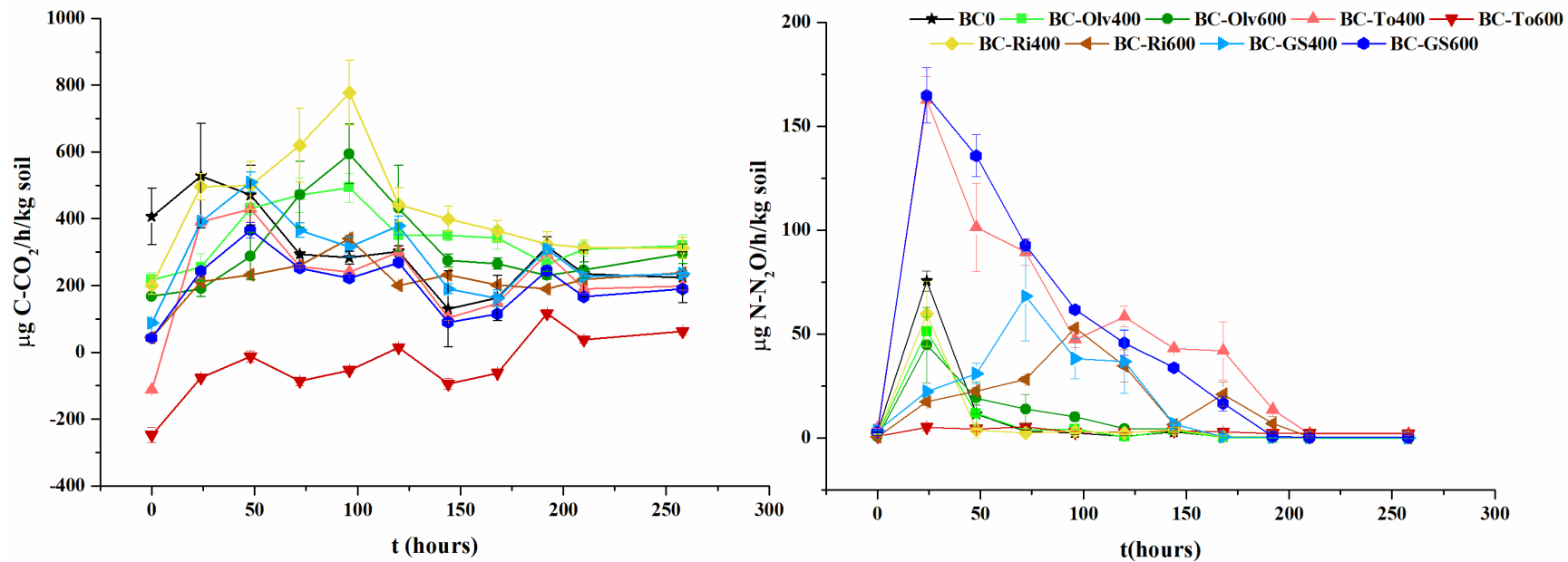


Figure 4.2. Fluxes of N₂O and CO₂ (µg h⁻¹ kg⁻¹ soil) in unamended soil (BC0) and soils amended with the different BCs (2%): Olv: olive tree pruning, To: tomato plants, Ri: rice straw, GS: grape stalks. Error bars represent the standard error of the mean (n=4).

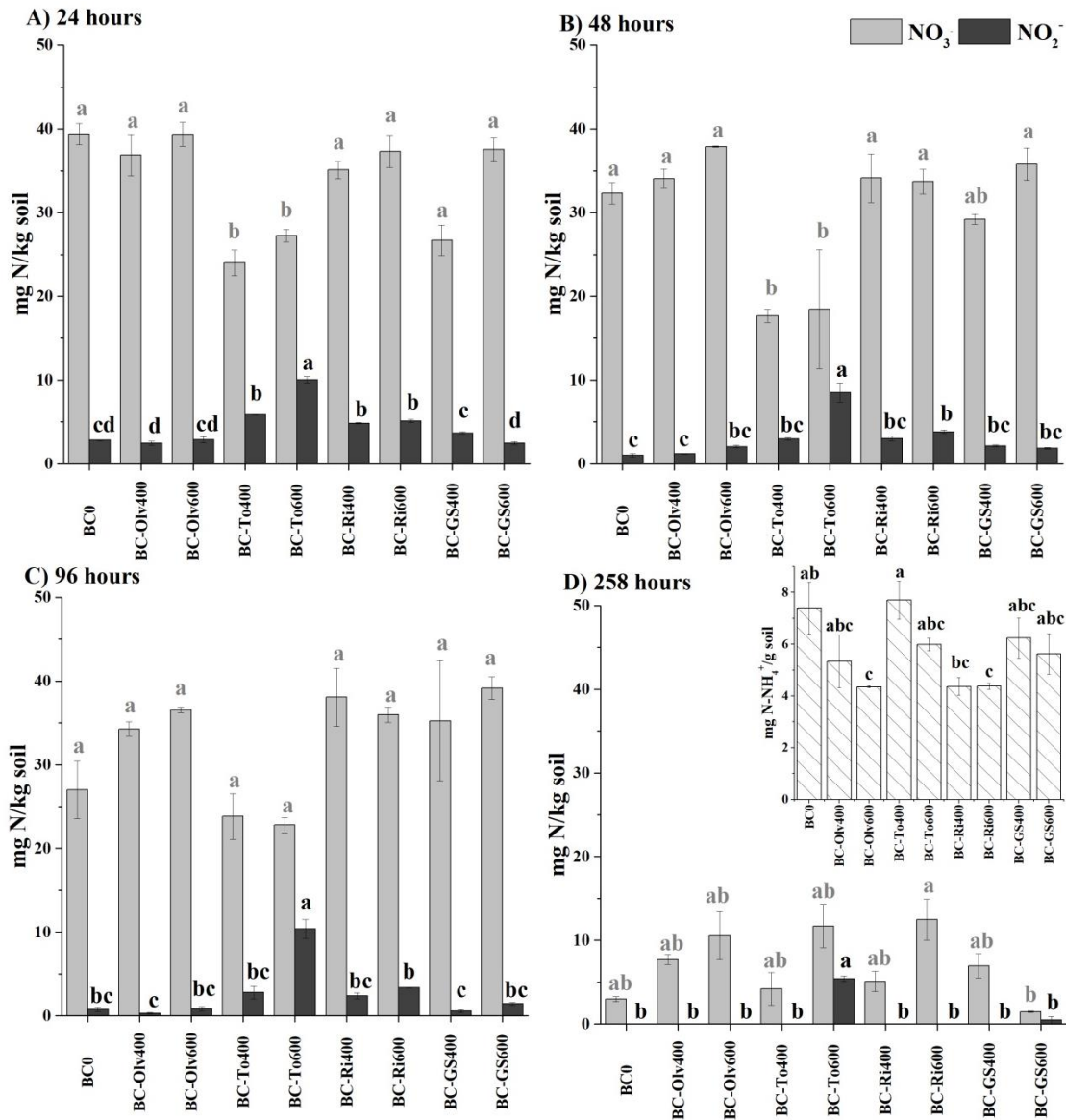


Figure 4.3. Water-extractable NO₃⁻ and NO₂⁻ concentrations in soil (mg N kg⁻¹ soil) for the different treatments at 24 (A), 48 (B), 96 (C) and 258 (D) hours. The concentration of KCl extractable NH₄⁺ at 258 hours is also shown in D. Error bars indicate standard error of the mean (n=3). Different letters (a, b, c) express significant differences between treatments according to Tukey-B test (P<0.05).

4.4.3. Experiment 2. Isotopic experiment

The addition of ¹⁵N-NO₃⁻ in Experiment 2 allowed for the calculation of N₂O that was directly derived from denitrification, distinguishing it from N₂O produced by other pathways. Thus, Figure 4.4. shows total accumulated N₂O emissions ('Total N₂O', N₂O released from soil coming from every possible source. Experiment 1), and accumulated denitrification N₂O ('Denitrification N₂O').

N₂O generated exclusively from denitrification. Experiment 2). BC-To400 and BC-GS600 generated the largest accumulated emissions of N₂O in comparison with the other treatments and the control. The rest of the BCs produced statistically similar N₂O emissions to BC0. Some BCs were able to slightly reduce total N₂O emissions (i.e. BC-Olv400 119.7 or BC-To600 131.1 µg N-N₂O h⁻¹ kg⁻¹ soil), although not significantly in comparison with the unamended soil (161.1 µg N-N₂O h⁻¹ kg⁻¹ soil). The percentage of N₂O derived exclusively from denitrification was 44.4% in the control soil. All BCs increased this percentage, except for BC-GS400, which clearly showed an increase in N₂O emissions through other pathways different from denitrification.

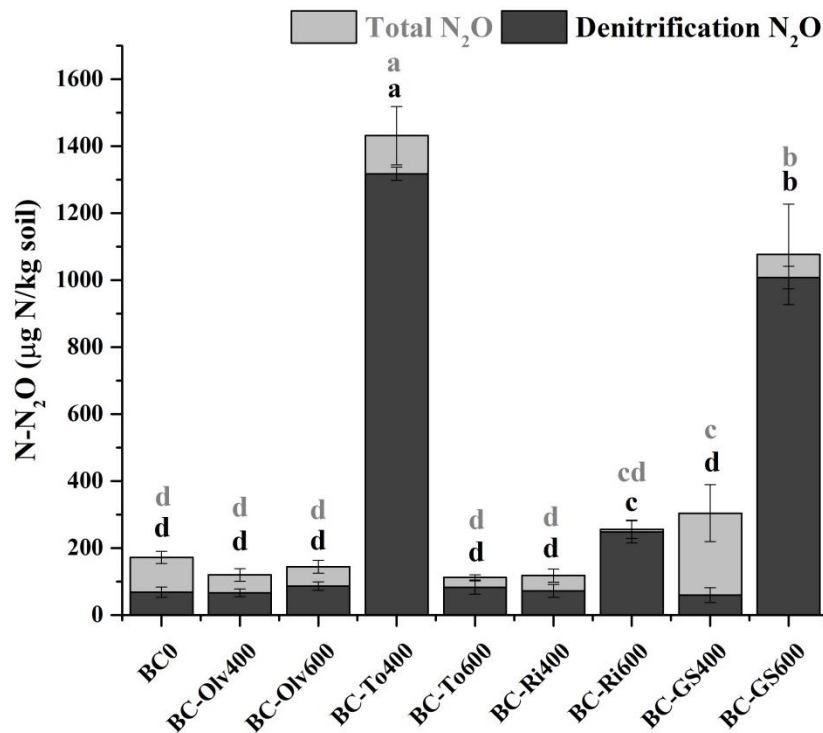


Figure 4.4. Comparison between the accumulated N₂O emitted (µg N kg⁻¹ soil) in Experiment 1 ('Total N₂O', coming from all potential N₂O sources. Light gray bars) and Experiment 2 ('Denitrification N₂O', N₂O only from denitrification. Dark gray bars) for each treatment. Different letters (a, b, c, d) indicate significant differences between treatments according to the Tukey-B test (P<0.05) for total cumulative N₂O (light grey) and denitrification N₂O (dark grey).

4.4.4. Principal Component Regression

For the PCR, a wide range of BC properties were analyzed and subjected to a dimension reduction. After removing those with lower coefficients, three components were with nine BC chemical and physical properties (Table 4.3). The linear regression between the eigenvectors and TotalN₂O and DenitrifN₂O, resulted in both variables exclusively correlating with component 1 (Figure 4.5.), composed by BCs GI, C/N, DOC and carboxylic/carbonates surface abundance. The correlation was direct with DOC and carboxylic/carbonates (positive coefficients) indicating that BCs with higher values of these two properties would produce greater N₂O emissions. Conversely, BCs with the strongest N₂O mitigation potential would be those with high GI and C/N ratio (with negative coefficients, inverse correlation). The linear regression with both TotalN₂O and DenitrifN₂O resulted in similar statistical relevance (DenitrifN₂O, TotalN₂O): R²=0.56, 0.64; ANOVA significance: 0.000, 0.000; ANOVA F: 37.4, 53.2.

The properties allocated to components 2 and 3 (ash, T_{poreA}, EDC/EAC, H/C, PAHs) were discarded for being irrelevant or determinant for the N₂O emissions measured in the incubation experiments.

4.5. Discussion

4.5.1. Modification of soil N₂O fluxes through biochar amendment

The experiments included in the present chapter revealed that BC could decrease, increase or have no effect on N₂O emissions from denitrification in a calcareous fertilized soil, which confirms the initial hypothesis. The statistical analysis of the data allowed establishing a link between the mitigation potential and the BCs' physicochemical characteristics.

Table 4.4. Three component matrix generated by the PCR with the physical and chemical properties of the BCs. Coefficients <0.55 were deleted from the table.

	Component		
	1	2	3
GI	-0.925		
Carboxylic/carbonates	0.879		
DOC	0.778		
C_{org}/N	-0.738		
Ash		0.982	
TporeA		-0.901	
EDC/EAC			0.948
H/C			0.898
PAHs			-0.678

GI: germination index; DOC: dissolved organic carbons; C_{org}: organic C; EDC: electron donor capacity; EAC: electron accepting capacity; PAHs: polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons.

4.5.1.1. Biochars decreasing initial soil N₂O emissions

The most numerous group of BCs (BC-Olv400, BC-Olv600, BC-Ri400, BC-Ri600, BC-GS400), caused a reduction in soil's initial (24-48h) N₂O emission peak (Figure 4.2.). However, this pattern was not maintained during the rest of the incubation period, resulting in an overall lack of mitigation, as observed when the accumulated N₂O emissions were plotted in Figure 4.4. This outcome supports previous studies on calcareous soils (Van Zwieten et al., 2014), but contradicts other studies that reported significantly reduced emissions of N₂O in high pH soils amended with BC (Dong et al., 2020, Borchard et al., 2019). The group of BCs that had a temporal capacity to reduce N₂O emissions included BC-Olv400, BC-Olv600, BC-Ri400, BC-Ri600, and BC-GS400.

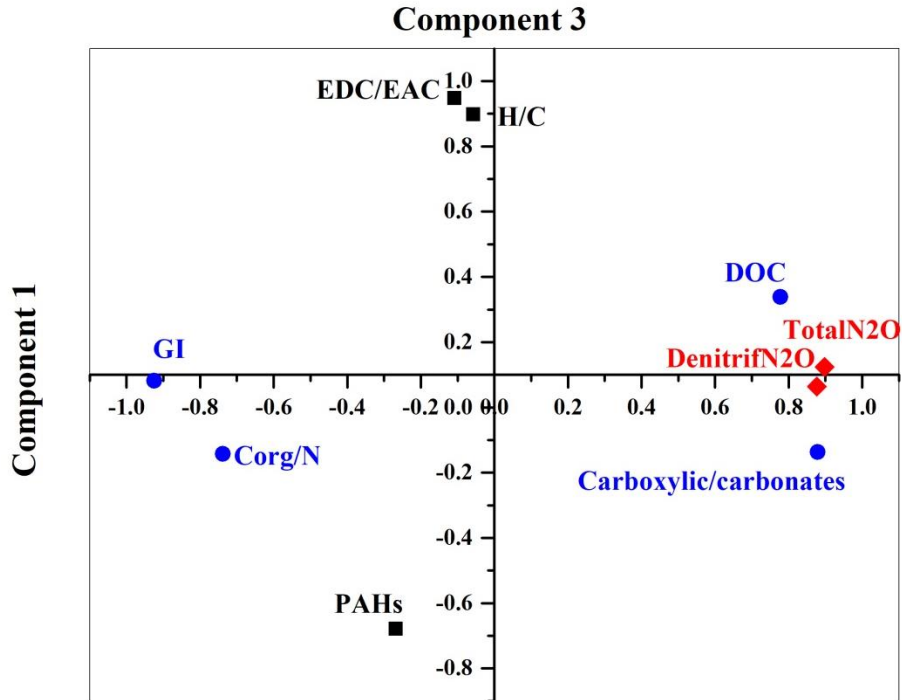


Figure 4.5. Principal Component Analysis (PCA) results. Arrangement of two components by the PCR analysis, including Component 1, the selected variables as correlated with the N₂O results from the incubations (Table 4.3). The BC characteristics collected in Component 1 are colored in dark blue (●) and the ones belonging to Component 3 in black (■). In addition, accumulated N₂O (TotalN₂O) and N₂O emissions coming from denitrification (DenitrifN₂O) are shown in red (◆).

All these BCs were characterized by a high C /N ratio and no phytotoxicity (GI>60%) (Table 4.1 and Figure 4.1).

As predicted, C/N was a confirmed factor that influenced N₂O emissions. Biochars with a low C/N ratio may provide significant amounts of N sources for nitrification and denitrification and therefore increase N₂O emissions (Cayuela et al., 2014; Steiner et al., 2008). However, in contrast to previous findings in the literature (Weldon et al., 2019; Cayuela et al., 2015), the atomic H/C ratio, another important ratio linked to BCs mitigation potential, did not influence N₂O soil emissions from denitrification in this particular soil (Figure 4.5). This may be related to other BCs properties having a stronger influence (e.g DOC or toxicity).

4.5.1.2. Biochars increasing soil N₂O emissions

Two of the BCs, BC-To400 and BC-GS600, clearly increased soil N₂O emissions (Figure 4.2.). These BCs showed high values of DOC, superficial atomic abundance of carboxylic groups and low values of GI. Dissolved organic carbon, which is easily degradable and available for microorganisms, usually represents a small proportion of the total organic C in slow-pyrolysis BCs (Liu et al., 2019). Considering the low initial DOC in the soil (0.23 mg g⁻¹), the addition of readily-available organic C within these BCs could stimulate heterotrophic denitrification in soil and therefore N₂O emissions. Biochar surface functional groups have been reported to play a decisive role in controlling the BC's effect on N₂O production and reduction (Sumaraj and Padhye, 2017; Quin et al., 2015). Specifically, oxygen-containing functional groups with the important functionality of accepting electrons, such as carboxylic, can compete with N₂O and inhibit or limit the last step of denitrification, and consequently, increase soil emissions of N₂O (Yuan et al., 2019; Chen et al., 2018). In this study, the electron accepting capacity of the BCs did not correlated with N₂O emissions. This may indicate the presence of other complex interactions with the soil that mask this effect. Further research is needed to discard confounding factors related to the soil matrix.

BC-To400 and BC-GS600 showed the lowest GI (25 and 20%, respectively) of all the BC treatments (Figure 4.1). When used as a soil amendment for agronomic purposes, it is important to ensure that the BC does not exhibit any type of toxic effect (Gascó et al., 2016). Apart from the PAHs, BC may contain many other undesirable compounds such as crystalline silica, dioxins, phenolic compounds, or heavy metals (Thies et al., 2015). The relationship between the toxicity of the BCs (measured by their GI), and their observed N₂O emissions may be a proof that microorganisms involved in the N cycle and capable of reducing N₂O to N₂ are, to some extent, sensitive to the presence of toxic compounds. The concentration of PAHs in BCs can be substantially high, depending on the BC feedstock, production conditions, and method (De la Rosa et al., 2019; Weidemann et al., 2018). The exclusion of the PAHs by the PCR, contrarily to our

initial hypothesis, together with the comparison of their concentration with other BCs employed in the literature, suggests that the low concentrations of PAHs measured in the BCs tested here had a minimal impact on N₂O emissions. For instance, Keiluweit et al. (2012) showed that biomass-based BCs had 840-986 ng g⁻¹ of phenanthrene or 296-689 ng g⁻¹ of pyrene. However, none of our materials used in this experiment obtained such high values (Table 4.2.) or surpassed the EC50 (half-maximal inhibitory concentration values considered toxic for N transformations mediated by microorganisms (Guo et al., 2011; Maliszewska-Kordybach et al., 2007). Hence, BC-To400 and BC-GS600 toxicity may be a consequence of compounds that were not analyzed, as neither PAHs, nor heavy metal (measured, Table A2) concentrations were high enough to represent a toxicity risk.

4.5.1.3. The singular effect of BC-To600

BC-To600 showed a different behavior from the rest of the BCs, decreasing both N₂O and CO₂ emissions (Figure 4.2.). Additionally, BC-To600 led to a significant higher soil nitrite concentration during the entire incubation period alongside with low nitrate contents (Figure 4.3.), which is characteristic of soil conditions that inhibit nitrification. This BC obtained low values for all properties included in component 1 (Table 4.1. and 4.3.), which would mean that it has the potential to increase (due to its low GI and C/N) and decrease (caused by its low DOC and low carboxylic/carbonates) N₂O soil emissions at the same time. As observed in Figure 4.4 and 4.3, BC-To600 has a prevailing tendency to block N₂O production from denitrification, as observed by the flat evolution of N₂O and high accumulation of nitrite in the soil. A similar result was obtained by other studies, for instance, by Wang et al. (2013). They observed that, at the end of the incubations, the N content in BC-amended soils was clearly higher than that of the control, which they related to a depressed denitrification process. Consequently, a toxic effect cannot be discarded in this specific BC, which may also be supported by its low CO₂ emissions (Chintala et al., 2014), high pH (Bakken et al., 2012) or high concentration of some heavy metals such as Fe, Cu, Zn or Pb (Bollag

and Barabasz, 1979) (Table A1). Conversely, it could not be related to its concentration of PAHs, as this BC has low and similar values as compared to the rest of the BCs (Table 4.2.).

4.5.2. Potential N₂O formation pathways in addition to denitrification.

The use of labelled ¹⁵N-NO₃⁻ (Experiment 2) allowed studying the occurrence of alternative N₂O formation pathways, apart from denitrification (Figure 4.4). Due to the complexity of N reactions in soil, there are multiple processes that produce N₂O (Hu et al., 2015; Wrage et al., 2001), and hence, the identification of the actual mechanisms occurring alongside denitrification is intricate.

In this experiment, all the treatments showed N₂O emissions from pathways different to denitrification, representing between 80.6-3.1% of total N₂O emissions. Among the processes that may be relevant for future research are nitrifier denitrification and codenitrification. Codenitrification occurs under the same conditions and utilizes the same set of enzymes as denitrification. Although it is still a rather unknown process, with conditions that remain to be described precisely, Spott et al., (2011a,b) were able to contribute with important information about this mechanism. In the present study, it was not possible to prove that codenitrification took place. Future assays that focus on codenitrification or experiments including the analysis of the expression and activity of genes involved in each of the N₂O production mechanisms in the N cycle, would be needed to complete and expand the results presented here. In addition, specific redox studies that directly assess the interaction BC/denitrification microorganisms would contribute with information to discard or support the redox theories.

4.6. Conclusions

This study allowed assessing the impact that the contrasting physico-chemical and chemical properties of the BCs had on soil N₂O emissions under optimum conditions for denitrification. The BCs selected had different physical and chemical characteristics, with the aim of finding patterns of

behavior and key determinant properties linked to changes in N₂O emission patterns. The addition of BC to a calcareous soil at 90% WFPS led to contrasting impacts (decrease, increase or no alteration) of N₂O emissions, and the mechanisms through which it was released. The majority of the BCs showed an overall limited capability to decrease N₂O emissions in this soil. Conversely, BCs with a substantial DOC, the presence of oxygenated functional groups on their surface, and low GI, resulted in clear increases in soil N₂O emissions. The BC PAH content and potential to donate, accept or transfer electrons were discarded as reasons for altering soil denitrification rates, as no correlation was found with N₂O emissions. Denitrification was the most important process leading to N₂O emissions for most of the BC treatments, as shown by a ¹⁵N tracer experiment, although other mechanisms were also present.

Acknowledgements

This work was supported by the Projects N° CTM2015-67200-R from the Spanish Ministry of Economy and Competitiveness (MINECO, AEI), and N° RTI2018-099417-B-I00 from the Spanish Ministry of Science and Innovation (MCIU, AEI) . Both were co-funded with FEDER (EU) funds. Additional funds were provided by project N° 201840I127 from the CSIC.

References

- Abbasi, M.K., Adams, W.A., 2000. Gaseous N emission during simultaneous nitrification-denitrification associated with mineral N fertilization to a grassland soil under field conditions. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 32, 1251-1259.
- Baggs, E.M., 2011. Soil microbial sources of nitrous oxide: recent advances in knowledge, emerging challenges and future direction. *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability* 3, 321–327.

- Bakken, L.R., Bergaust, L., Liu, B., Frostegård, Å., 2012. Regulation of denitrification at the cellular level: a clue to the understanding of N₂O emissions from soils. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 367, 1226–1234.
- Berger, S., Jang, I., Seo, J., Kang, H., Gebauer, G., 2013. A record of N₂O and CH₄ emissions and underlying soil processes of Korean rice paddies as affected by different water management practices. *Biogeochemistry* 115, 317–332.
- Boast, C.W., Mulvaney, R.L., Baveye, P., 1988. Evaluation of nitrogen-15 tracer techniques for direct measurement of denitrification in soil: I. Theory. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 52, 1317-1322.
- Bollag, J.M., Barabasz, W., 1979. Effect of Heavy Metals on the Denitrification Process in Soil. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 8 (2), 196-201.
- Bollmann, A., Conrad, R., 1998. Influence of O₂ availability on NO and N₂O release by nitrification and denitrification in soils. *Global Change Biology* 4, 387–396.
- Bonin, P., Omnes, P., Chalamet, A., 1998. Simultaneous occurrence of denitrification and nitrate ammonification in sediments of the French Mediterranean Coast. *Hydrobiologia* 389, 169–182.
- Borchard, N., Schirrmann, M., Cayuela, M.L., Kammann, C., Wrage-Mönnig, N., Estavillo, J.M., Fuertes-Mendizábal, T., Sigua, G., Spokas, K., Ippolito, J.A., Novak, J., 2019. Biochar, soil and land-use interactions that reduce nitrate leaching and N₂O emissions: a meta-analysis. *The Science of the Total Environment* 651, 2354–2364.
- Braker, G., Conrad R., 2011. Diversity, structure, and size of N₂O-producing microbial communities in soils-What matters for their functioning? *Advances in Applied Microbiology* 75, 33–70.
- Butterbach-Bahl, K., Baggs, E.M., Dannenmann, M., Kiese, R., Zechmeister-Boltenstern, S., 2013. Nitrous oxide emissions from soils: how well do we understand the processes and their controls? *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 368, 20130122.
- Case, S.D.C., Uno, H., Nakajima, Y., Jensen, L.S., Akiyama, H., 2018. Bamboo biochar does not affect paddy soil N₂O emissions or source following slurry or mineral fertilizer amendment-a 15N tracer study. *Journal of Plant Nutrition & Soil Science* 181, 90–98.
- Cayuela, M.L., Jeffery, S., Van Zwieten, L., 2015. The molar H:Corg ratio of biochar is a key factor in mitigating N₂O emissions from soil. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 202, 135–138.
- Cayuela, M.L., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Roig, A., Hanley, K., Enders, A., Lehmann, J., 2013. Biochar and denitrification in soils: when, how much and why does biochar reduce N₂O emissions? *Scientific Reports* 3, 1-7.

- Chacón, F.J., Cayuela, M.L., Roig, A., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2017. Understanding, measuring and tuning the electrochemical properties of biochar for environmental applications. *Rev. Environmental Science & Biotechnology* 16, 695–715.
- Chen, G., Zhang, Z., Zhang, Z., Zhang, R., 2018. Redox-active reactions in denitrification provided by biochars pyrolyzed at different temperatures. *Science of the Total Environment* 615, 1547–1556.
- Chintala, R., Schumacher, T.E., Kumar, S., Malo, D.D., Rice, J.A., Bleakley, B., Chilom, G., Clay, D.E., Julson, J.L., Papiernik, S.K., Gu, Z.R., 2014. Molecular characterization of biochars and their influence on microbiological properties of soil. *Journal of Hazardous Materials* 279, 244–256.
- Dong, W., Walkiewicz, A., Bieganski, A., Oenema, O., Nosalewicz, M., He, C., Zhang, Y., Hu, C., 2020. Biochar promotes the reduction of N_2O to N_2 and concurrently suppresses the production of N_2O in calcareous soil. *Geoderma* 362, 114091.
- De la Rosa, J., Sánchez-Martín, Á.M., Campos, P., Miller, A.Z., 2019. Effect of pyrolysis conditions on the total contents of polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons in biochars produced from organic residues: Assessment of their hazard potential. *Science of the Total Environment* 667, 578–585.
- ESDAC, 2010. Map of Soil pH in Europe', Land Resources Management Unit, Institute for Environment & Sustainability, European Commission. Joint Research Centre.
- Feng, Z., Sheng, Y., Cai, F., Wang, W., Zhu, L., 2018. Separated pathways for biochar to affect soil N_2O emission under different moisture contents. *Science of the Total Environment* 645, 887–894.
- Gascó, G., Cely, P., Paz-Ferreiro, J., Plaza, C., Méndez, 2016. Relation between biochar properties and effects on seed germination and plant development. *Biological Agriculture & Horticulture* 32 (4), 237–247.
- Guo, G.X., Deng, H., Qiao, M., Mu, Y.J., Zhu, Y.G., 2011. Effect of pyrene on denitrification activity and abundance and composition of denitrifying community in an agricultural soil. *Environmental Pollution* 159 (7), 1886–1895.
- Harter, J., El-Hadidi, M., Huson, D.H., Kappler, A., Behrens, S., 2017. Soil biochar amendment affects the diversity of *nosZ* transcripts: Implications for N_2O formation. *Scientific Reports* 7, 3338.
- Harter, J., Guzman-Bustamante, I., Kuehfuss, S., Ruser, R., Well, R., Spott, O., Kappler, A., Behrens, S., 2016. Gas entrapment and microbial N_2O reduction reduce N_2O emissions from a biochar-amended sandy clay loam soil. *Scientific Reports* 6, 39574.
- Hilber, I., Blum, F., Leifeld, J., Schmidt, H.P., Bucheli, T.D., 2012. Quantitative determination of PAHs in biochar: a prerequisite to ensure its quality and safe application. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry* 60, 3042–3050.

- Hu, S., Zeng, R.J., Haroon, M.F., Keller, J., Lant, P.A., Tyson, G.W., Yuan, Z., 2015. A laboratory investigation of interactions between denitrifying anaerobic methane oxidation (DAMO) and anammox processes in anoxic environments. *Scientific Reports* 5, 8706.
- IPCC, 2018: Global Warming of 1.5°C. An IPCC Special Report on the impacts of global warming of 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels and related global greenhouse gas emission pathways, in the context of strengthening the global response to the threat of climate change, sustainable development, and efforts to eradicate poverty [Masson-Delmotte, V., P. Zhai, H.-O. Pörtner, D. Roberts, J. Skea, P.R. Shukla, A. Pirani, W. Moufouma-Okia, C. Péan, R. Pidcock, S. Connors, J.B.R. Matthews, Y. Chen, X. Zhou, M.I. Gomis, E. Lonnoy, T. Maycock, M. Tignor, and T. Waterfield (eds.)]. In Press.
- IPCC, 2014: Climate Change 2014: Synthesis Report. Contribution of Working Groups I, II and III to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Core Writing Team, R.K. Pachauri and L.A. Meyer (eds.)]. IPCC, Geneva, Switzerland.
- Kammann, C., Ippolito, J., Hagemann, N., Borchard, N., Cayuela, M.L., Estavillo, J.M., Fuertes-Mendizabal, T., Jeffery, S., Kern, J., Novak, J., Rasse, D., Saarnio, S., Schmidt, H.-P., Spokas, K., Wrage-Mönnig, N., 2017. Biochar as a tool to reduce the agricultural greenhouse gas burden knowns, unknowns and future research needs. *Journal of Environmental Engineering and Landscape* 25 (2), 114-139.
- Keiluweit, M., Kleber, Sparrow, M.A., Simoneit, B.R., Prah, F.G., 2012. Solvent-extractable polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons in biochar: influence of pyrolysis temperature and feedstock. *Environmental Science and Technology* 46, 9333-9341.
- Lan, Z.M., Chen, C.R., Rezaei Rashti, M., Yang, H., Zhang, D.K., 2019. Linking feedstock and application rate of biochars to N₂O emission in a sandy loam soil: Potential mechanisms. *Geoderma* 337, 880–892.
- Lehmann, J., Rillig, M.C., Thies, J., Masiello, C.A., Hockaday, W.C., Crowley, D., 2011. Biochar effects on soil biota-A review. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 43, 1812-1836.
- Li, F., Cao, X., Zhao, L., Yang, F., Wang, J., Wang, S., 2013. Short-term effects of raw rice straw and its derived biochar on greenhouse gas emission in five typical soils in China. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* 59, 800-811.
- Lin, Y., Ding, W., Liu, D., He, T., Yoo, G., Yuan, J., Chen, Z., Fan, J., 2017. Wheat straw-derived biochar amendment stimulated N₂O emissions from rice paddy soils by regulating the amoA genes of ammonia-oxidizing bacteria. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 113, 89-98.
- Liu, C.H., Chu, W., Li, H., Boyd, S.A., Teppen, B.J., Mao, J., Lehmann, J., Zhang, W., 2019. Quantification and characterization of dissolved organic carbon from biochars. *Geoderma* 335, 161-169.

- Liu, B., Mørkved, P.T., Frostegård, Å., Bakken, L.R., 2010. Denitrification gene pools, transcription and kinetics of NO, N₂O and N₂ production as affected by soil pH. *FEMS Microbiology and Ecology* 72, 407–417.
- Maliszewska-Kordybach, B., Klimkiewicz-Pawlas, A., Smreczak, B., Janusauskaite, D., 2007. Ecotoxic effect of phenanthrene on nitrifying bacteria in soils of different properties. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 36 (6), 1635-1645.
- Meschewski, E., Holm, N., Sharma, B.K., Spokas, Minalt, N., Kelly, J., 2019. Pyrolysis biochar has negligible effects on soil greenhouse gas production, microbial communities, plant germination, and initial seedling growth. *Chemosphere* 228, 565-576.
- Mulvaney, R.L., 1984. Determination of ¹⁵N-labeled dinitrogen and nitrous oxide with triple-collector mass spectrometers. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 48, 690-692.
- Murray, A., Skene, K., Haynes, K., 2016. The circular economy: an interdisciplinary exploration of the concept and application in a global context. *Journal of Business Ethics* 140 (3), 369–380.
- Pascual, M.B., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Cayuela, M.L., Li, S., Haderlein, S.B., Ruser, R., Kappler, A., 2020. Biochar as electron donor for reduction of N₂O by *Paracoccus denitrificans*. *FEMS Microbiology Ecology* 96, 8.
- Quick, A.M., Reeder, W.J., Farrell, T.B., Tonina, D., Feris, K.P., Benner, S.G., 2019. Nitrous oxide from streams and rivers: A review of primary biogeochemical pathways and environmental variables. *Earth-Science Reviews* 191, 224–262.
- Quin, P., Joseph, S., Husson, S., Donne, S., Mitchell, D., Munroe, P., Phelan, D., Cowie, A., van Zwieten, L., 2015. Lowering N₂O emissions from soils using eucalypt biochar: the importance of redox reactions. *Scientific Reports* 5, 16773.
- Rogovska, N., Laird, D., Cruse, R.M., Trabue, S., Heaton, E., 2014. Germination tests for assessing biochar quality. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 41, 1-9.
- Sánchez-García, M., Cayuela, M.L., Rasse, D.P., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2019. Biochars from mediterranean agroindustry residues: physicochemical properties relevant for C sequestration and soil water retention. *ACS Sustainable Chemical Engineering* 7 (5), 4724-4733.
- Sánchez-García, M., Roig, A., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Cayuela, M.L., 2014. Biochar increases soil N₂O emissions produced by nitrification-mediated pathways. *Frontiers in Environmental Science* 2, 25.
- Singh, B., Camps-Arbestain, M., Lehmann, J., 2017a. Biochar. A Guide to Analytical Methods. Chapter 6: Dissolved carbon and LC-OCD of biochar. CSIRO Publishing, Australia.
- Singh, B., Dolk, M.M., Shen, Q., Camps-Arbestain, M., 2017b. Biochar pH, electrical conductivity and liming potential. Biochar. Chapter 3. In: A Guide to Analytical Methods. Edited by: B. Singh, et al. CSIRO Publishing. Clayton, Vic, Australia.

- Smith, P., Martino, D., Cai, Z., Gwary, D., Janzen, H., Kumar, P., McCarl, B., Ogle, S., O'Mara, F., Rice, C., Scholes, B., Sirotenko, O., Howden, M., McAllister, T., Pan, G., Romanenkov, V., Schneider, U., Towprayoon, S., Wattenbach, M., Smith, J., 2008. Greenhouse gas mitigation in agriculture. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 363, 789-813.
- Sommer, S.G., Kjellerup, V., Kristjansen, O. 1992. Determination of total ammonium nitrogen in pig and cattle slurry: sample preparation and analysis. *Acta Agriculturae Scandinavica, Section B-Soil & Plant Science* 42,146–151.
- Spott, O., Russow, R., Apelt, B., Stange, C.F., 2006. A ¹⁵N-aided artificial atmosphere gas flow technique for online determination of soil N₂ release using the zeolite Köstrolith SX6®. *Rapid Communication in Mass Spectrometry* 20, 3267-3274.
- Spott, O., Stange, C.F. 2011a. Formation of hybrid N₂O in a suspended soil due to codenitrification of NH₂OH. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* 174, 554-567.
- Spott, O., Russowa, R., Stange, C.F., 2011b. Formation of hybrid N₂O and hybrid N₂ due to codenitrification: First review of a barely considered process of microbially mediated N-nitrosation. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 43, 1995-2011.
- Steiner, C., Glaser, B., Geredes Teixeira, W., Lehmann, J., Blum, W.E.H., Zech, W., 2008. Nitrogen retention and plant uptake on a highly weathered central Amazonian Ferralsol amended with compost and charcoal. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Sciences* 171, 893-899.
- Stevens, R.J., Laughlin, R.J. 2001. Lowering the detection limit for dinitrogen using the enrichment of nitrous oxide. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 33, 1287-1289.
- Stevens, R.J., Laughlin, R.J., Atkins, G.J., Prosser, S.J., 1993. Automated determination of nitrogen- 15-Labeled dinitrogen and nitrous oxide by mass spectrometry. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 57, 981-988.
- Sumaraj, Padhye, L.P., 2017. Influence of surface chemistry of carbon materials on their interactions with inorganic nitrogen contaminants in soil and water. *Chemosphere* 184, 532-547.
- Thies, J.E., Rillig, M.C., Graber, E.R., 2015. Biochar Effects on the Abundance, Activity and Diversity of the Soil Biota, in J. Lehmann, S. Joseph (Eds.). *Biochar for environmental management – science, technology and implementation*. 2 ed. New York: Routledge.
- Thomazini, A., Spokas, K., Hall, K., Ippolito, J., Lentz, R., Novak, J., 2015. GHG impacts of biochar: Predictability for the same biochar. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 207, 183–191.
- Van Zwieten, L., Kammann, C.I., Cayuela, M.L., Singh, B.P., Joseph, S., Kimber, S., Donne, S., Clough, T.J., Spokas, K., 2015. Biochar effects on nitrous oxide and methane emissions from

- soil, in J. Lehmann, S. Joseph (Eds.). *Biochar for environmental management – science, technology and implementation*. 2 ed. New York: Routledge.
- Van Zwieten, L., Singh, B.P., Kimber, S.W.L., Murphy, D.V., Macdonald, L.M., Rust, J., Morris, S., 2014. An incubation study investigating the mechanisms that impact N₂O flux from soil following biochar application. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 191, 53–62.
- Wang, J., Odinga, E.S., Zhang, W., Zhou, X., Yang, B., Waigi, M.G., Gao, Y., 2019. Polyaromatic hydrocarbons in biochars and human health risks of food crops grown in biochar-amended soils: A synthesis study. *Environment International* 130, 104899.
- Wang, N., Chang, Z-Z., Xue, X-M., Yu, J-G., Shi, X-X., Ma, L.Q., Li, H-B., 2017. Biochar decreases nitrogen oxide and enhances methane emissions via altering microbial community composition of anaerobic paddy soil. *Science of the Total Environment* 581–582, 689–696.
- Wang, Z., Zheng, H., Luo, Y., Deng, X., Herbert, S., Xing, B., 2013. Characterization and influence of biochars on nitrous oxide emission from agricultural soil. *Environmental Pollution* 174, 289-296.
- Wei, J., Ibraim, E., Brüggemann, N., Vereecken, H., Mohn, J., 2019. First real-time isotopic characterisation of N₂O from chemodenitrification. *Geochimica et Cosmochimica Acta* 267, 17–32.
- Weldon, S., Rasse, D.P., Budai, A., Tomic, O., Dörsch, P., 2019. Biochar and denitrification: Examining the effect of a biochar temperature series on the kinetics of gaseous N turnover. Which properties matter? *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 135, 173–183.
- Weidemann, E., Buss, W., Edo, M., Mašek, O., Jansson, S., 2018. Influence of pyrolysis temperature and production unit on formation of selected PAHs, oxy-PAHs, N-PACs, PCDDs, and PCDFs in biochar-a screening study. *Environmental Science and Pollution Research* 25, 3933–3940.
- WMO (World Meteorological Organization), 2017. WMO Greenhouse gas bulletin: the state of greenhouse gases in the atmosphere based on observations through 2016. (See: www.wmo.int/gaw/j.soilbio.%202019.04.018)
- Wrage, N., Velthof, G.L., van Beusichem, M.L., Oenema, O., 2001. Role of nitrifier denitrification in the production of nitrous oxide. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 33, 1723-1732.
- Wrage-Mönnig, N., Horn, M.A., Well, R., Müller, C., Velthof, G., Oenema, O., 2018. The role of nitrifier denitrification in the production of nitrous oxide revisited. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 123, A3–A16.
- Yamamoto, A., Akiyama, H., Kojima, M., Osaki, A., 2019. Nitrous oxide emissions from an Andosol upland field amended with four different types of biochars. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* 113, 323–335.

- Yuan, H., Zhang, Z., Lia, M., Clough, T., Wrage-Mönnig, N., Qin, S., Ge, T., Liao, H., Zhou, S., 2019. Biochar's role as an electron shuttle for mediating soil N₂O emissions (Short communication). *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 133, 94–96.
- Zhang, A., Cui, L., Pan, G., Li, L., Hussain, Q., Zhang, X., Zheng, J., Crowley, D., 2010. Effect of biochar amendment on yield and methane and nitrous oxide emissions from a rice paddy from Tai Lake plain, China. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 139(4), 469–475.
- Zucconi, F., Pera, A., Forte, M. de Bertoldi, M. 1981. Evaluating toxicity of immature compost. *BioCycle* 22,54-57.

Chapter 5

Biochar as electron donor for reduction of N_2O by *Paracoccus denitrificans*

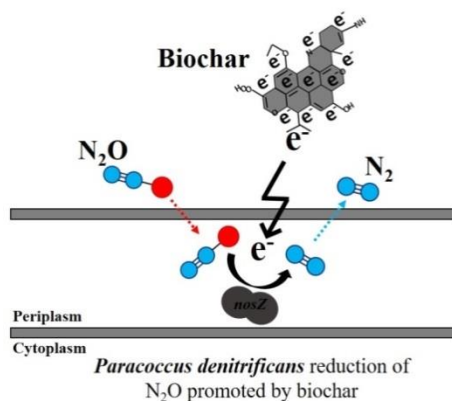


Authors: M^a Blanca Pascual, Miguel Ángel Sánchez-Monedero, María L. Cayuela, Shun Li, Stefan B. Haderlein, Reiner Ruser and Andreas Kappler

5.1. Abstract

Biochar has been shown to influence microbial denitrification and mitigate soil N₂O emissions. However, it is unclear if biochar is able to directly stimulate the microbial reduction of N₂O to N₂. We hypothesized that the ability of biochar to lower N₂O emissions could be related not only to its ability to store electrons, but to donate them to bacteria that enzymatically reduce N₂O. Therefore, we carried out anoxic incubations with *Paracoccus denitrificans*, known amounts of N₂O, and nine contrasting biochars, in the absence of any other electron donor or acceptor. We found a strong and direct correlation between the extent and rates of N₂O reduction with biochar's EDC/EEC (electron donating capacity/electron exchange capacity). Apart from the redox capacity, other biochar properties were found to regulate the biochar's ability to increase N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans*. For this specific biochar series, we found that a high H/C and ash content, low surface area and poor lignin feedstocks favoured N₂O reduction.. This provides valuable information for producing tailored biochars with the potential to assist and promote the reduction of N₂O in the pursuit of reducing this greenhouse gas emissions.

Keywords: denitrification; charcoal; electron shuttle; redox; nitrous oxide; electron donating capacity



Graphical abstract

5.2. Introduction

Nitrous oxide (N₂O) is one of the main contributors to global warming among the greenhouse gases released by agricultural activities (IPCC, 2014). Soils are the primary source of atmospheric N₂O and their contribution has been constantly increasing since pre-industrial times (Butterbach-Bahl et al., 2013). Recently, biochar soil amendments were proposed as an effective approach to tackle N₂O emissions in agro-ecosystems (Kammann et al., 2017; Clough et al., 2013). Biochar (BC) is created through the pyrolysis of biomass under high-temperature and low-oxygen conditions (Lehmann, 2007). When added to soil, BC affects its microbial activity, physical structure and chemical properties, and is more recalcitrant to microbial decomposition than the original feedstock (Keith et al., 2011; Zhang et al., 2010). Several meta-analyses have demonstrated that BC mitigates nitrogen (N) losses and reduces nitrous oxide emissions from soils (Borchard et al., 2019; Liu et al., 2019; Cayuela et al., 2014). Specifically, it changes the microbial community of nitrous oxide reducers (Krause et al., 2018; Harter et al., 2017). However, despite this research, the exact mechanisms of action are not fully understood (Weldon et al., 2019).

Paracoccus denitrificans is a model soil microorganism that is widely employed for bioenergetic studies. It is capable of denitrification down to its last step and rapidly reduces N₂O to N₂ with nitrate or nitrite as the electron acceptor and succinate, NADH, glucose, acetate or methanol as the electron donor (Olaya-Abril et al., 2018; Hahnke et al., 2014; Felgate et al., 2012; Baumann et al., 1996; Kučera et al., 1983; Stouthamer, 1980). This denitrification reaction is catalyzed by the multicopper enzyme nitrous oxide reductase (N₂OR). This enzyme is encoded by a *nor/nos* gene cluster that drives the synthesis of the essential proteins required for its activity. The periplasmic *nosZ* protein is not always present in every denitrifying bacterium, which causes the blocking of N₂ production and the subsequent release of N₂O (Carreira et al., 2017; Torres et al., 2016).

Several recent studies have demonstrated that BC stimulates the last step of denitrification, where N_2O is reduced to N_2 . The suggested mechanisms have included the ‘electron shuttle’ theory (Fungo et al., 2019; Cayuela et al., 2013), the effect BC has over soil pH and N_2O residence time (Weldon et al., 2019), the involvement of BC redox active components (Chen et al., 2018) or its N_2O adsorption potential (Quin et al., 2015). Nevertheless, this last step is highly variable across BC types (Weldon et al., 2019; Yuan et al., 2019). When applied to soils, BC can affect N_2O dynamics through abiotic and/or biotic mechanisms. Biochar has been found to adsorb and abiotically reduce N_2O injected in sterilized soil columns (Quin et al., 2015), but also stores N_2O and stimulates microbial N_2O reduction (Harter et al., 2016). In addition, BC has been suggested to mediate redox reactions during biological denitrification, acting as a reducing agent (i.e. an electron donor) for denitrifying bacteria or as an electron shuttle. When functioning as an electron donor, reduced functional groups in BC are biologically oxidized and the electrons are donated to N-species that function as electron acceptors (Chen et al., 2018). When acting as an electron shuttle, BC is reversibly reduced and oxidized by both accepting and donating electrons. BC reduction proceeds by abiotic reductants or by reducing bacteria. Meanwhile, BC oxidation occurs either by abiotic electron acceptors or microorganisms that use these electrons for energy generation and/or CO_2 fixation (Xu et al., 2016; Yu et al., 2016). Both electron donor or electron shuttle functions are based on the presence of redox-active functional groups (quinones/hydroquinones) and redox-active aromatic structures that allow the presence of delocalized π -electrons in BC (Sun et al., 2017; Yuan et al., 2017; Chen et al., 2014), a property that differentiate them from other redox-active carbon rich materials such as humic substances (Wu et al., 2017). Nevertheless, the role of BC redox reactions for influencing N_2O emissions has not been experimentally verified with pure cultures of denitrifying bacteria or soil matrices yet (Yuan et al., 2019). The main difficulty in determining the role of BC during denitrification processes lies in its complex properties. These properties hinder the distinction between redox and other BC properties that could also be involved (e.g. its sorption capacity). The origin of BC’s intricate properties is mainly controlled by the ratios of lignin,

cellulose and hemicellulose in the feedstock as well as its pyrolysis production parameters (PrévotEAU et al., 2016; Zhao et al., 2013). Based on previous studies, a link between BC characteristics and its ability to donate, accept, or in general, to transfer electrons can be envisaged. For instance, the presence of redox-active functional groups at the BC surface is the primary cause for the electron donation ability at low temperature possessed by BCs (Sun et al., 2018; Yu et al., 2016; Kappler et al., 2014). However, the conductivity of electrons through polycondensed aromatic structures dominates the transfer of electrons in BCs pyrolyzed at the highest treatment temperature (HTT) > 650°C, as these have a high degree of aromaticity (molar hydrogen/carbon, H/C, ratios < 0.3) (Sun et al., 2018; Sun et al., 2017; Chen et al., 2014).

Previous studies have been carried out with a limited number of BCs, which do not allow their conclusions to be generalized. Consequently, the effect of BCs with contrasting redox properties on the microbe-catalyzed reduction of N₂O to N₂ remains unknown. It is therefore necessary to study the effect of different BC characteristics on microbial N₂O reduction. This would allow producing BC on demand by adjusting the feedstock utilized and the pyrolysis conditions to enhance their redox potential and boost N₂O-reducing bacteria activity.

Consequently, the main objective of our work was to evaluate the ability of dissimilar BCs to support N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans* by means of their redox properties in the absence of any other C or electron source. Moreover, the effect of BCs modified by both ageing in soil and post-pyrolysis chemical treatment was evaluated. Our two hypotheses were (i) the use of BCs will lead to the reduction of N₂O to N₂ by *Paracoccus denitrificans* with an extent that depends on BC redox properties (i.e. their electron exchange capacity, EEC, and electron donating capacity, EDC); (ii) The oxidation of BC (either by biological aging in soil or after chemical treatment) will decrease its potential to donate electrons and support N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans*.

5.3. Material and methods

5.3.1. Biochars

Nine BCs were tested stemming from a variety of feedstocks (Appendix, Table A1 and A2): BC-Olv400, BC-Olv600, BC-To400, BC-To600, BC-Ri400, BC-Ri600, BC-OlvM, BC-Oak650, BC-Oak650A. Six BCs were produced from tree-plant residues pyrolyzed at two different temperatures. More information about their origin can be found in Sánchez-García et al. (2019). A company (PROININSO, S.A. Málaga, SPAIN) supplied another woody BC. This BC was used i) fresh, as commercially acquired (BC-Oak650), and ii) aged (BC-Oak650A), after five years in a soil field experiment (Sánchez-García et al., 2016). This aged BC was recovered by collecting the particles by hand from the field, followed by several milliQ water washes. Lastly, a modified BC from olive trees (BC-OlvM) was synthesized by a post-pyrolysis chemical treatment (Lima et al. 2017). Briefly, the char was subjected to a series of oxidative steps using NaNO_3 , H_2SO_4 , KMnO_4 and H_2O_2 . The objective of synthesizing this BC was to obtain a material with greater electron exchange capacity by increasing the number of surface redox-active functional groups. Stock suspensions of all BCs were prepared by adding 10 g of BC powder to 100 mL of anoxic milliQ water inside a glovebox (MBraun UniLab-2000, Germany). The suspensions were sonicated for 10 minutes and sterilized in an autoclave (Yang et al., 2020; Kappler et al., 2014).

5.3.2. Biochar characterization

A detailed characterization of all BCs can be found in Sánchez-García et al. (2019) and a summary in Table A2. Additionally, the Brunauer-Emmett-Teller (BET) surface area ($\text{m}^2 \text{g}^{-1}$ BC) was analyzed (ASAP 2000 instrument, Micromeritics, USA). The BCs' electron donating capacity (EDC) and electron accepting capacity (EAC) were determined for the BC suspensions by mediated electrochemical reduction and oxidation (1000C Multi-potentiostat, CH Instruments, USA) using

the electron transfer mediators 4,4'-bipyridinium-1,1-bis(2-ethylsulfonate) (*ZiV*) and 2,2',-azino-bis(3-ethylbenzothiazoline-6-sulfonic acid) diammonium salt (ABTS), respectively. The resulting reductive (MER) and oxidative (MEO) current peaks were integrated to yield EAC and EDC (mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC) (Klüpfel et al., 2014)

$$EAC = \frac{\int I_{red}/F dt}{m_{BC}}; EDC = \frac{\int I_{ox}/F dt}{m_{BC}}.$$

In these equations, the reductive and oxidative baseline-corrected currents in MER and MEO are represented by I_{red} and I_{ox} respectively, F is the Faraday constant (96485.34 s A mol e⁻¹) and m_{BC} is the added mass (g) of biochar (BC).

5.3.3. Microorganism used and cultivation conditions

Paracoccus denitrificans ATCC 19367 (provided by Sebastian Kopf, California Institute of Technology) was used as a typical denitrifying bacterium. The culture medium was prepared with 22 mM NaHCO₃ buffer (adjusted to pH 7) with all the compounds listed in Table S5.1. This culture medium was divided into flasks containing 25 mL of each of them. To each of these 25 mL-flasks, the following were added: a 1.25 mL aliquot from the initial stock of *Paracoccus denitrificans* ATCC 19367 with 3.6·10⁷ cells m L⁻¹, 500 µL of the electron donor NaNO₃ (1 M) and 250 µL of the electron acceptor succinate (1 M). The cultures were incubated anoxically in the dark at 28°C without any shaking.

During pre-cultivation, *Paracoccus denitrificans* growth was followed by quantifying cell numbers every day for five days with a Flow Cytometer (Attune NxT acoustic focusing cytometer and auto sampler, Life technologies. ThermoFisher Scientific, USA) using a commercial LIVE/DEAD BacLight Bacterial Viability Kit (Molecular Probes. L-7012). Its growth rate is shown in Figure 5.1 (final cell number: 2.15·10⁹ cells mL⁻¹).

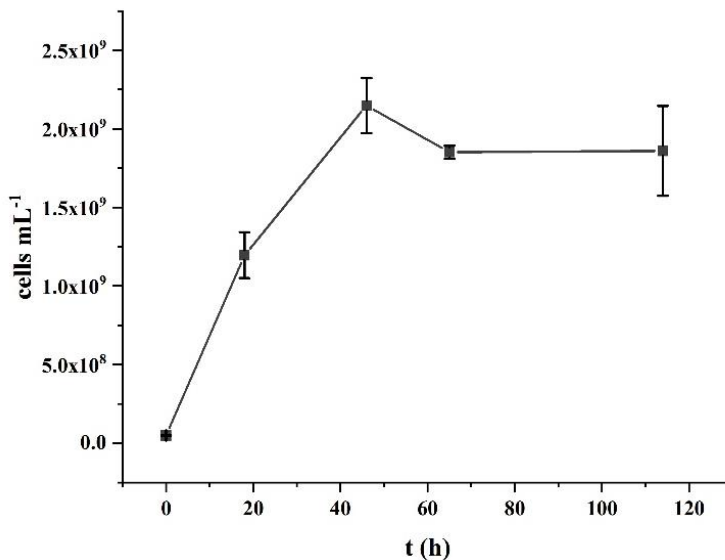


Figure 5.1. Growth of *Paracoccus denitrificans* ATCC 19367 when incubated with the substrates shown in Table S5.1. The incubation was done for 120 hours in the dark at 28°C.

5.3.4. Nitrous oxide reduction setups

A succession of vacuum and N₂ flushes were applied to 58 mL serum bottles (HCl-washed and sterilized by autoclaving). Afterwards, anoxic conditions were established by filling the bottle with a mixture of N₂/CO₂ (80/20 % vol). Twenty mL of NaHCO₃ (22 mM) buffer solution were added to each bottle as well as the required volumes of the 0.1 g mL⁻¹ suspensions of the BCs. Thirty-six different treatments were set up depending on the BCs, their concentrations, 1 (BC1) and 5 (BC5) g L⁻¹, and the conditions, abiotic (A) or biotic (B). In addition, two controls were prepared, BC0_A and BC0_B, both of them with 0 g L⁻¹ of BC. In case of the biotic samples, *Paracoccus denitrificans* ATCC 19367 cells were injected (750 µL of the initial stock (previous section) at an initial cell number of 1.1 · 10⁶ cells mL⁻¹). Lastly, NaHCO₃ (22 mM) was used for equating the volumes to 25 mL and the resulting overpressure was released. No electron donor or acceptor aside from BC was added. After two days of equilibration (at which the small residual NaNO₃ and

succinate that could have remained from the growth culture was assumed to be consumed), 0.6 mL of sterilized N₂O (99%) were injected into the headspace (initial N₂O concentration around 2.3% vol) after which the overpressure was released. Gas samples were taken for one week from the bottles at regular intervals. Throughout the entire procedure, the pureness of the culture inside the samples jars was ensured by operating close to a Bunsen burner, using sterilized material and employing 90% ethanol constantly. The incubations were carried out in the dark, at 28°C and on a shaker at 100 Mot 1/min (Edmund Bühler GmbH SM-30C, Germany).

The nomenclature for the different treatments was as follows: BCX_YT_Z, where X indicates the concentration of BC (0, 1 or 5 g L⁻¹), Y stands for the original feedstock (Olv, To, Ri, Oak), T denotes the highest temperature of pyrolysis (400, 600 or 650 °C) and Z the biotic (B) or abiotic (A) nature of the experiment. For the aged and modified BCs, an extra letter was added after the one referring to the feedstock, A and M respectively (BCX_Oak650A_Z, BCX_OlvM_Z)

5.3.5. Nitrous oxide measurements

Gas samples of 100 µL were taken using a gastight syringe and transferred into N₂-filled 22.4 mL glass vials. Nitrous oxide concentrations were determined using a gas chromatograph (GC 450 Greenhouse Gas Analyzer, Bruker Daltonic, Bremen, Germany) coupled to an autosampler (GX-271 LH, Gilson, Limburg, Germany). The separation of the trace gases was carried out using a Hayesep D column (80-10 mesh), with the oven temperature set at 80°C. N₂O concentration was analyzed with a ⁶³Ni electron capture detector at 300°C, which employs N₂ as the carrier gas and a mixture of 90% argon and 10% methane as the makeup gas. Standard gases with 25, 50, 75 and 100 ppm N₂O in N₂ were used for calibration (nonlinear). Chromatograms were integrated using Bruker Compass CDSTM 2012 software.

5.3.6. EDC evolution measurements

Samples volumes of 500 μL were taken from each bottle at the beginning (before the N_2O injection) and at the end of the experiment (162 hours after the N_2O injection). Sampling was carried out inside a glovebox where the aliquots were centrifuged for 5 min at $20000 \times g$ and washed with anoxic milliQ H_2O until reaching a neutral pH (this step was not necessary in our case as every sample was already at pH 7). Afterwards, 1 mL anoxic milliQ H_2O was added to each sample and, additionally, those with 5 g L^{-1} of BC were diluted 1:5. After being thoroughly shaken with a Vortex, every sample was immediately frozen at -20°C until measured. EDC determinations were performed electrochemically as described previously (Klüpfel et al., 2014).

5.3.7. Qualitative microscopy assays

The bacteria-BC attachment was analyzed by fluorescence microscopy (Leica DM 5500B, Leica, Germany). The living cells were visualized at 488 nm in green after being stained by DNA dye Syto 9 combined with propidium iodide (LIVE/DEAD BacLight Bacterial Viability Kits, Molecular Probes. L-7007).

5.3.8. Calculations and statistical analyses

Biochar redox characteristics, EDC and EAC, were calculated in duplicate as described by Klüpfel et al. (2014). The electron exchange capacity, which describes a BC total capacity to donate and accept electrons, was obtained by adding the value of EDC to EAC ($\text{EEC} = \text{EAC} + \text{EDC}$). In addition, the EDC/EEC ratio or reduction index (RI) of the BCs was determined, which is a direct measurement of its relative extent of reduction (or oxidation) (Klüpfel et al., 2014).

The N₂O concentration at time=*n* hours ($[N_2O]_n$ in mg N-N₂O flask⁻¹) was plotted normalized in respect with the concentration at time 0 hours ($[N_2O]_0$) for facilitating the comparison between treatments. It was represented as C/C_0 and calculated:

$$C/C_0 = [N_2O]_n / [N_2O]_0$$

Soil reduction of N₂O and formation of N₂ follows a competitive Michaelis-Menten type kinetics but can be simplified to first order kinetics at low nitrate concentrations (Cho and Mills, 1979; Van Cleemput et al., 1975). Values of C/C_0 against time was calculated (for the first 45 hours of incubation) and the data fitted to a straight line with slope *k* and intercept *a*.

$$t = k \cdot C/C_0 + a$$

As a way to assess the rate of change in the N₂O concentration with time, the 'N₂O reduction extent' was defined as:

$$N_2O \text{ reduction extent} = ([N_2O]_0 - [N_2O]_n) \times 100$$

To estimate the differences among treatments, the standard deviation was calculated from triplicate or duplicate replicates. Additionally, when possible, the significant differences were determined by a one-way ANOVA. The Tukey's post hoc test ($P < 0.05$) was used to discriminate treatments within groups. For significant differences, different letters were assigned. Additionally, an electron balance was performed by calculating the number of electrons needed for the N₂O reduction observed from the start to the end of the incubations (165 hours). For these calculations, both the N₂O in the headspace and the one dissolved were considered, for which the N₂O solubility at 28°C ($4.032 \cdot 10^{-4}$) and its Ostwald Coefficient (0.5553) were used (Geventman, 1992; Wilhelm et al., 1977). A Hierarchical Cluster Analysis was carried out to group the treatments as a function of BCs

RI and the N₂O reduction extent they produced considering the whole period of incubation ($n=162$ hours in the above equation). The Ward method was applied with the aim of grouping cases so as to minimize the variance within clusters.

A Principal Component Regression (PCR) was also performed. A dimension reduction with Oblim rotation was applied over a selection of BC properties. It resulted in a number of principal components arranged in a matrix and composed by positive and negative coefficients assigned to each BC property. Values lower than +0.52 or -0.52 were not considered and deleted from the matrix. Afterwards, a linear regression was carried out with the mentioned matrix as the independent factor and the N₂O reduction extent (t 0 to t 165 hours) for the biotic samples with BC 5 g L⁻¹ as the dependent factor. The higher the coefficient assigned to a certain BC property in the matrix, the stronger the influence it has over the dependent variable. Those negative values will have an inverse relation with dependent value whereas positive numbers will indicate a direct relation.

All the mentioned statistical analyses were developed with IBM SPSS Statistics v.23 and every graph included was drawn with Origin 2018 64Bit software.

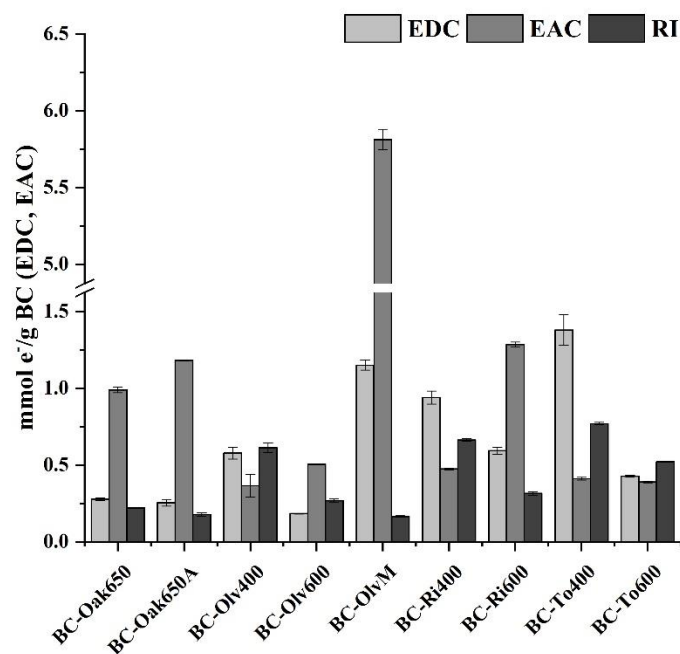


Figure 5.2. Electron donating capacity (EDC), electron accepting capacity (EAC) (mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC) and reduction index (RI, i.e. EDC/EEC) measured in BC suspensions of 10 g per 100 mL.

5.4. Results and discussion

5.4.1. Biochar characterization

The quantification of BC redox properties is depicted in Figure 5.2. The EDC values were lower for BCs pyrolyzed at 600°C as compared to 400°C while the trend for the EAC was exactly the contrary. This is in agreement with previous studies (Zhang et al., 2018; PrévotEAU et al., 2016; Klüpfel et al., 2014). Biochars generated at intermediate temperatures (300-400°C) preferentially function as electron donors due to the presence of surface functional groups, as their amorphous carbon structure limits electron transport (Sun et al., 2017; Klüpfel et al., 2014). In contrast, BCs with a high proportion of graphitic structures (high HTT BCs) donate fewer electrons due to a lower

content of hydroxyl groups induced by the dehydration of lignin-derived phenols and alcohols, coupled with the onset of aromatization while the temperature rises (Harvey et al., 2012).

The post-pyrolysis oxidation treatment applied to BC-Olv400 largely increased both the EDC and EAC of BC-OlvM by creating additional redox-active functional groups (Lima et al., 2017). This increment was especially substantial for the EAC, which was nearly 15 times ($5.81 \text{ mmol of e}^- \text{ g}^{-1} \text{ BC}$) the one of BC-Olv400 ($0.39 \text{ mmol of e}^- \text{ g}^{-1} \text{ BC}$). The slight increase in the EAC of BC-Oak650A in comparison to BC-Oak650 reflects the oxidation processes related to aging in soil. These processes affect BC surface and redox properties due to the formation of heterogeneous coatings (Hagemann et al., 2017; Archanjo et al., 2017; Wiedner et al., 2015; Cheng et al., 2006) by precipitation of organic molecules and inorganic mineral compounds (PrévotEAU et al., 2016).

The reduction index (RI), varies widely for our BCs (Figure 5.2), with values ranging from 0.17 (the most oxidized BC, BC-OlvM) to 0.77 (the most reduced BC, BC-To400). Without taking into consideration other parameters, based on our hypothesis and on these RI values, those BCs that would promote the microbial reduction of N_2O concentration to a greater extent would be (from the strongest reducer to the least): $\text{BC-To400} > \text{BC-Ri400} > \text{BC-Olv400} > \text{BC-To600} > \text{BC-Ri600} > \text{BC-Olv600} > \text{BC-Oak650} > \text{BC-Oak650A} > \text{BC-OlvM}$.

All BCs generally exhibited low surfaces areas (Figure 5.3), with values ranging from 1.16 to $20 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$, with the exception of BC-Oak650 ($175.2 \text{ m}^2 \text{ g}^{-1}$). A clear trend in relation to BCs pyrolysis temperature was not observed. After the bio-physico-chemical weathering in soil for four years, the BET surface area of BC-Oak650 decreased, significantly but was still the BC with the second highest BET value. A decrease of surface area of BC after aging has been previously documented and has been related to pore clogging by the formation of heterogeneous coatings consisting of different mineral compounds associated with organic compounds (Archanjo et al., 2017).

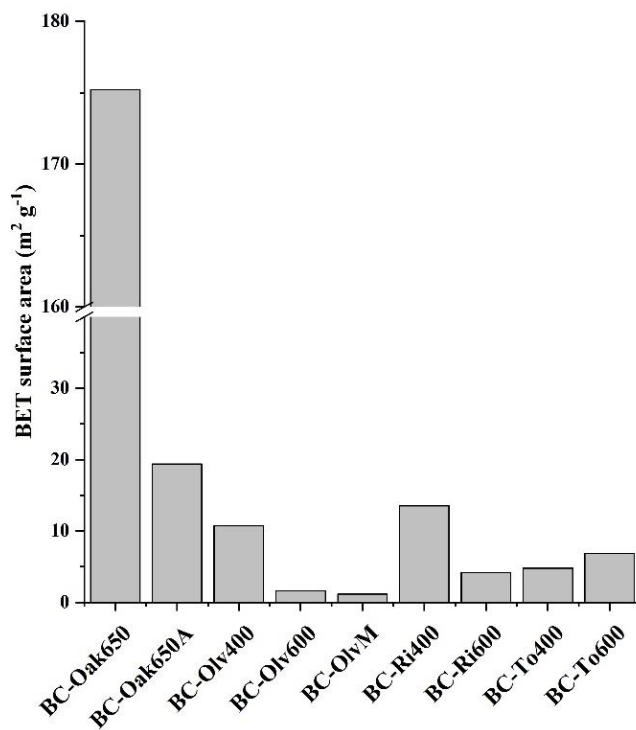


Figure 5.3. Brunauer–Emmett–Teller surface area (BET; m² g⁻¹) of all BCs used at the incubations.

5.4.2. Microbial N₂O reduction

The evolution of N₂O in the biotic treatments over incubation time is shown in Figure 5.4. Its concentration decreased significantly for the majority of the BC-amended treatments. In some cases, N₂O was even completely removed (BC5_Olv400_B and BC5_To400_B) or diminished to a final concentration of 7.2% of the initial value (BC5_Ri400_B). Nevertheless, when the bacterium was in contact with N₂O without the presence of any BC (BC0_B, Figure 5.4) or with BC-OlvM, nearly no change in its concentration was detected. A very similar pattern was observed for abiotic samples (Figure S5.1), in which C/C_0 did not vary more than 20%. These results suggest that the BCs promote microbiological N₂O reduction (as part of the denitrification pathway).

Nonetheless, it was observed that especially for samples BC1_Oak_B, BC5_Oak_B, BC5_OakA_B or some abiotic setups (e.g. BC1_Ri400_A), there was a slight increase in the N₂O concentration.

Although no N source was been added to the sample flasks, these minor increases could have been attributed to N₂O production by *Paracoccus denitrificans* with either the remaining electron donor NaNO₃ used for bacterial growth or some nitrogen component in BC. The ability of *Paracoccus denitrificans* to generate N₂O is well known (Gaimster et al., 2018). However, under an anoxic atmosphere and NO₃⁻-limited conditions, its major denitrification product is N₂ (Felgate et al., 2012). Hence, as the increase of N₂O content in the flasks is not steady but fluctuating and the mentioned BC causing these increments are the ones with greater BET surface areas (Figure 5.3), we speculate that adsorption-desorption mechanisms might be responsible for this fluctuation in N₂O concentration. Although research studies focusing on BC potential to adsorb N₂O in solution were not found, some experiments have proved that preparations of anhydrous BC sorbs up to 2-16 mg N₂O per g BC (Cornelissen et al., 2013). In addition, under high levels of moisture (75%, water holding capacity, WHC), it was demonstrated that BC is able to absorb and transport CH₄ (Sadasivam and Reddy, 2015). The reason why samples BC1_OlvM_A and BC5_OlvM_A (Figure S5.1) produced a slight reduction of N₂O in spite of having a very low BET surface area (Figure 5.3), is currently unknown.

The change of BC concentration from 1 g L⁻¹ to 5 g L⁻¹ had a substantial impact for the N₂O reduction observed across the biotic incubations if the results of the first 45 hours of incubation are considered. During this period, most decreases in N₂O occurred in our incubations (Figure 5.4) and the major denitrification activity of *Paracoccus denitrificans* takes place (Baumann et al., 1996; Thomsen et al., 1994). Table S5.2 shows the slope and R² of the fitting lines that resulted from adjusting the decrease of N₂O during the period mentioned to a straight line. In addition, the relation of slopes at both BC concentrations is included (k₅/k₁). It is clearly noticeable that this decrease is more pronounced with 5 g L⁻¹ BC than with 1 g L⁻¹ BC. At the lowest BC concentration, only BC1_Ri600_B and BC1_To400_B slopes differed significantly from the rest of the treatments. Whereas, at the highest concentration (5 g L⁻¹), significant differences were observed between the

control and every BC pyrolyzed at 400°C as well as BC5_Ri600_B. The extent of the change (k_5/k_1) varied depending on the BC. The greatest shift was achieved by BC-Oak650 and BC-Ri400 (5.4 and 4.6 respectively). Only BC-Oak650A and BC-OlvM k_5/k_1 were close to zero, and these were precisely the BCs showing nearly no reduction of N₂O (Figure 5.4). Increasing effects following an increment in the dose of BC have been previously detected in other BC experiments (Weldon et al., 2019; Kappler et al., 2014).

To ascertain if a relationship existed between the evolution of the N₂O concentration caused by the BC and their redox potential, the BC's reduction index (RI) was plotted against the extent of N₂O reduction (% of $[N_2O]_0 - [N_2O]_{162}$ for the biotic samples with 5 g L⁻¹ BC), which results are shown in Figure 5.5. All BCs pyrolyzed at 600°C showed less than 45% removal of N₂O and no more than a 50% change of RI, whereas the BCs pyrolyzed at 400°C showed higher values of both (>65%). The only exception to this rule was BC-Ri600, which showed one of the highest N₂O reduction extents (100%) for its modest RI (31.6%). The Hierarchical Cluster Analysis applied confirmed the two groups separated in Figure 5.5 are statistically different (ANOVA F value=34.676; Prob>F=3.822 10⁻⁶): one composed by all BCs pyrolyzed at 600-650°C together with BC-OlvM and the other by BCs produced at 400°C plus BC-Ri600.

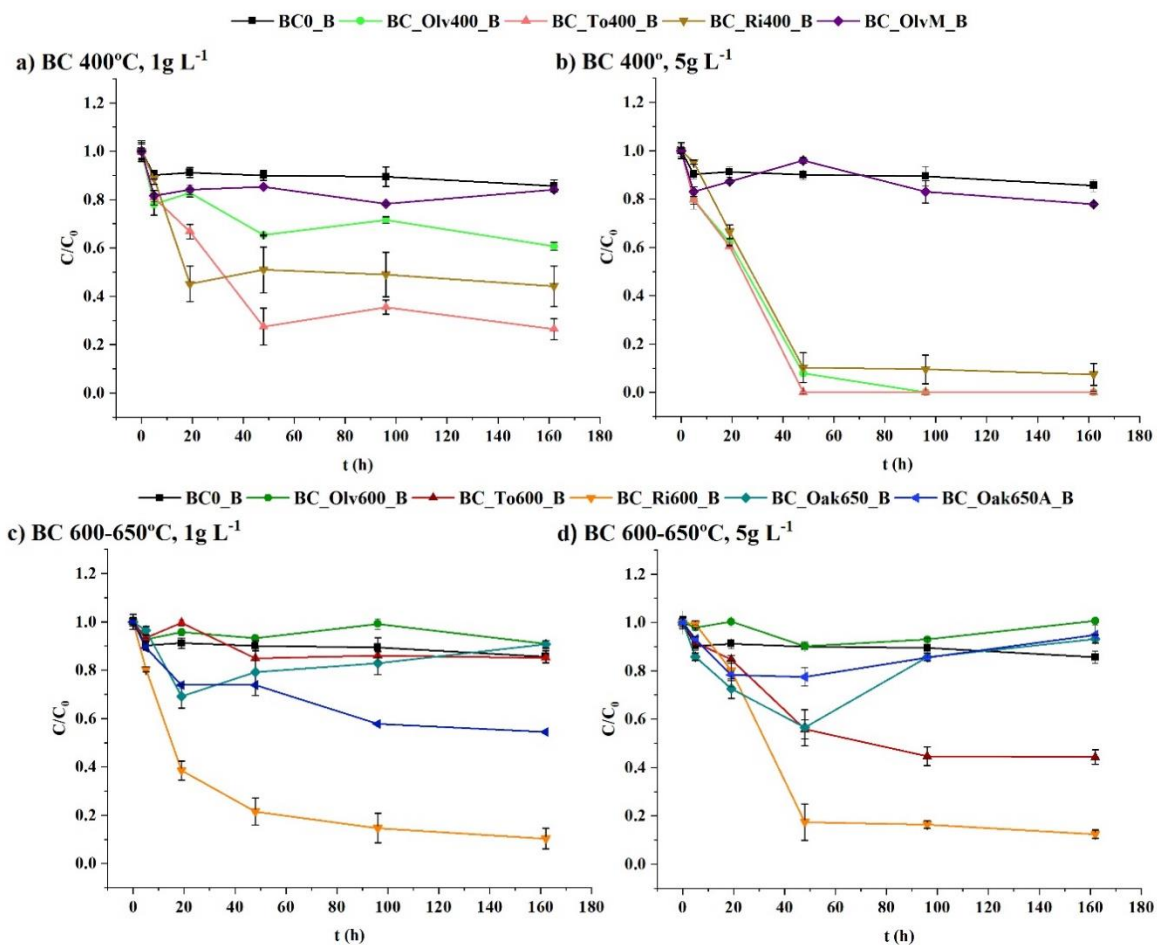


Figure 5.4. Change in relative N_2O concentrations shown as C/C_0 , where C refers to the N_2O concentration (mg N in N_2O) per bottle at a specific time point and C_0 refers to the N_2O concentration at time 0. All samples contained *Paracoccus denitrificans* (biotic samples). Setups a) to d) vary regarding BC concentration and temperature of BC pyrolysis.

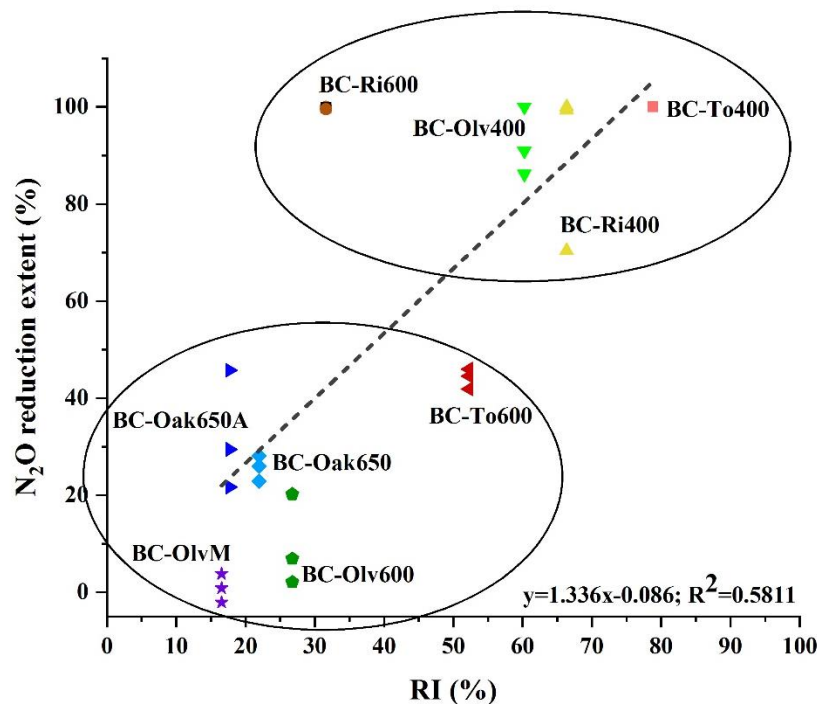


Figure 5.5. Correlation between the microbial N₂O reduction (% of initial N₂O reduced after 162 h) versus BCs RI. The values of the extent of N₂O reduction were calculated for biotic setups with a BC concentration of 5 g L⁻¹. The data was adjusted to a line which equation and R² appears at the bottom right corner of the graph (Pearson's r=0.7623, ANOVA F value=34.676, Prob>F=3.822 10⁻⁶). The two groups marked with circles are the result of the application of the Hierarchical cluster analysis.

Chen et al. (2108) studied in detail which redox-active compounds of BC contributed to N₂O reduction in an experiment with denitrifying bacteria. They concluded that BC enhances denitrification through different mechanisms depending on its temperature of production. Biochar produced at low temperatures will enhance the process through its role as electron donor, and BC created at high temperatures through its ability to accept electrons together with its electrical conductive structure. This is in agreement with what we obtained in Figure 5.5; the mechanism through which the tested BC promoted a greater extent of N₂O reduction (all the ones pyrolyzed at 400°C) would mainly be thanks to their potential to donate electrons (specifically their RI), which confirms our first hypothesis. However, the non-perfect adjustment of the fitting line depicted in

Figure 5.5 ($R^2=0.5811$), together with the fact that samples with BC-Ri600 produced a high N_2O reduction with no connection to its RI, suggest that other factors exist aside from the BCs' redox properties that could be involved and that actively determine the outcome of the incubation.

This hypothesis is supported by the position of the chemically-modified BC (BC-OlvM) at the bottom left of the graph in Figure 5.5. It seems to demonstrate that an extraordinary enhancement on both EAC and EDC is counter-productive if it results in a low RI. Moreover, it might show that having an ordered and condensed aromatic structure is necessary. The harsh chemical oxidation procedure applied to BC-OlvM (which was initially also produced at 400°C) consumed reducing equivalents (electrons) from its structure (Lima et al., 2017). Therefore, this ability of BC to donate electrons was decreased by a near-complete destruction of its prevailing aromatic ring structures and chemical functional groups (Chacón et al., 2017). Furthermore, BC-OlvM had a very high concentration of Mn (88157 ppm, Table A2) that could potentially be toxic to the bacteria (Kaur et al. 2017). Consequently, the basis of our second hypothesis 'the oxidation of BC will decrease its potential to donate electrons and support N_2O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans*' has been demonstrated, although the reasons are much more intricate, as explained above.

Biochar BC-Oak650 and its weathered variant BC-Oak650A showed a very similar behavior in the N_2O reduction assays leading to a modest microbial reduction of N_2O . This suggests that five years of field ageing did not decrease the ability of BC to stimulate the reduction of N_2O by *Paracoccus denitrificans*. At a concentration of 1 g L^{-1} , the BC-Oak650A even resulted in N_2O reduction that was four times higher as compared to the fresh BC, resulting in the rejection of part of our second hypothesis: soil ageing would decrease BC's ability to support microbial N_2O reduction. Nevertheless, our findings agree with the results by Hagemann et al. (2017). In their research, a BC placed in soil for three years was shown to have the same potential to reduce N_2O emission in comparison with its fresh version. They attributed this activity to a combination of processes that take place during BC ageing, including its breaking down into smaller particles, higher amounts of

oxidized functional groups on its surface, and a lower pH. We observed that during ageing of BC-Oak650A, its EAC slightly increased while its pH, BET surface area and C/N ratio decreased substantially in comparison with BC-Oak650 (Figure 5.2 and Table A2). Our study showed substantial differences between field-aged BCs and chemically-oxidized BCs; whereas field aging did not affect N₂O reduction significantly, chemical oxidation invalidated the effect of BC-Olv400. During soil weathering, BC undergoes a wide range of physical and chemical transformations that differ from those obtained by chemical treatments (such as our modified BC (BC-OlvM) or H₂O₂-treated BCs (Yuan et al., 2019)). Therefore, caution needs to be taken when extrapolating the results from chemically-altered BCs to aged BCs. In summary, we have proved that BC soil weathering would not necessarily imply a decrease in its ability to reduce N₂O to N₂. A mix of factors could be involved, as BC-Oak650A and BC-Oak650 had nearly the same incubation outcome, having similar redox properties but substantially differing in other characteristics.

5.4.3. Change of biochars redox state and electron balance

In addition to changes in N₂O concentration during the incubations in the presence/absence of *Paracoccus denitrificans*, we also followed the changes of the BCs' EDC values. The measurements were made at the beginning of the experiment, before N₂O was injected into the headspace, and at the end of the incubation, after 162 h. Table S5.3 summarizes these results for samples with BC 5 g L⁻¹ under biotic and abiotic conditions. In addition, it shows the theoretical amount of e⁻ required to explain the observed decrease in N₂O concentration during that period (0-162 h). Unfortunately, the EDC values did not show any significant differences among treatments due to the variability in the replicates. In addition, the electron balance for the biotic samples showed that only BC-Olv600, BC-To400, BC-Oak650 and BC-Oak650A provided enough electrons for the reduction of N₂O undergone in their samples. As shown previously (Figure 5.5), the RI (EDC/EEC) of the BC is directly correlated to N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans*, but not the EDC of the BC. Hence, not having measured the changes in EAC throughout the

incubation period may be one of the reasons why we cannot see a correct balance of electrons. The influence of other BC characteristics, which may be affecting this outcome, needs to be considered as well. In addition, we do not discard *Paracoccus denitrificans*' stored C as being an extra source of electrons, a process that has been proven to occur for other bacteria (Jiang and Kappler, 2008). This variability on the connection between the mmol e⁻ needed for N₂O reduction and the ones missing in the BCs is showcased by the representation of Table S5.3 with replicates (n=3) in Figure 5.6. Nevertheless, what this figure demonstrates is what it was also observed in Figure S5.1: the underlying process driving N₂O reduction was mostly biotic.

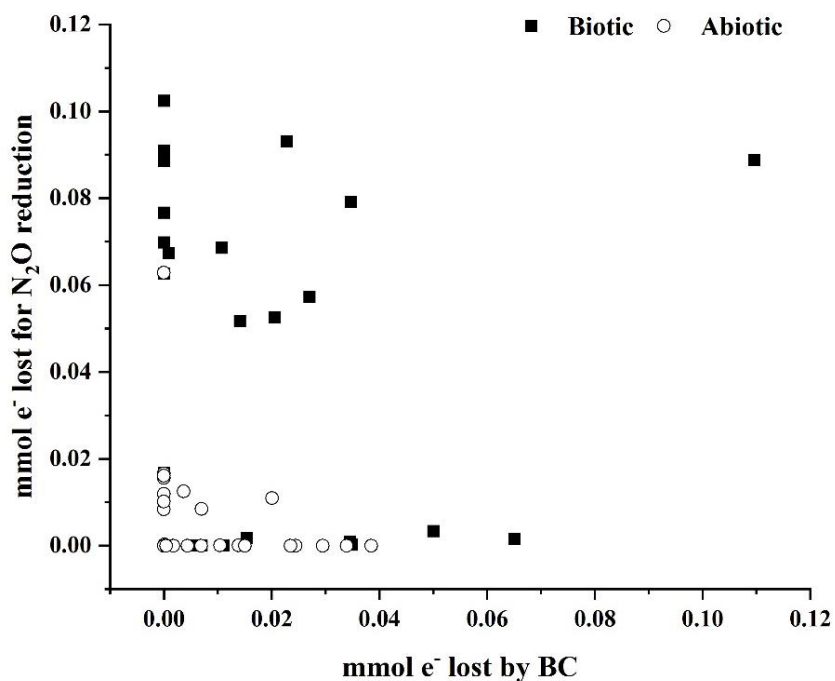


Figure 5.6. Amount of electrons (mmol e⁻ flask⁻¹) needed for the decrease in the N₂O concentration throughout the incubation period (162h) versus the electrons lost by BC. Filled black squares represent the biotic samples and the open circles the abiotic ones, both including every BC treatment (5 g L⁻¹) sample with their triplicates.

Support for microbiological N₂O reduction in connection with BC also comes from microscopic analyses. Microscopy images taken at the end of the incubations (Figure S5.2) showed that most bacterial cells were associated with BC particles. Although further conclusive analyses or

techniques would be needed, these observations do not rule out the possibility that BC indeed serves as an electron donor for N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans*. This process of electron donation by BC for N₂O reduction does not require the formation of conductive structures such as pili. Instead, it seems sufficient for the cells to be tightly attached to the BC (Chen et al., 2014; Yu et al., 2016; Baek et al., 2018; Zhang et al., 2018).

5.4.4. Correlation of biochar properties with N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans*

To further investigate the potential role of BC redox properties and to elucidate which others could significantly influence N₂O reduction, a Principal Component Regression (PCR) was carried out for the samples containing 5 g L⁻¹ BC. From the wide range of BC's physical and chemical characteristics that were subjected to the PCR, the ten included in Table 5.1 were selected for being the most relevant. The reduction of variables applied separated them into three components (Bartlett's Sphericity test significance p-value= p<0.05). The linear regression results showed component 1 and 3 as being relevant to a strong extent of N₂O reduction with a combined value of 56.0% (21.5 and 34.5%. respectively). Therefore, it is confirmed that the redox properties of BC (EAC, EDC and RI) have a substantial influence over *Paracoccus denitrificans* N₂O reduction. High values of EDC (coefficient of +0.895) and RI (+0.729) together with low values of EAC (-0.937) favor a strong extent of N₂O reduction. In addition, a low proportion of lignin over cellulose (lig/cell) on the feedstock, a lower BET surface area and a high H/C and ash content affected the reduction of N₂O by *Paracoccus denitrificans*.

The H/C ratio is regarded as an indicator of the BCs' aromatic index, i.e. aromatic structures that have been found to increase BC's redox activity (Yuan et al., 2017; Klüpfel et al., 2014). High values of H/C are generally found in BCs produced at low temperatures (Sánchez-García et al., 2019; Suliman et al., 2016). Moreover, the proportion of lignin and cellulose on the feedstock determine, to a great extent, the amount and nature of electron-accepting and donating moieties

found on BC (PrévotEAU et al., 2016). The PCR outcome suggests a low-lignin biomass, thus no woody materials, would be more appropriate for BC feedstock in order to assist *Paracoccus denitrificans*' N₂O reduction. The BC surface area is an indicator of its capacity to absorb molecules as gases (Lehmann and Joseph, 2009) and is inversely related with its ash content (Ronsse et al., 2013). Both their appearance with negative and positive coefficients, respectively, in Table 5.1, suggest that the abiotic process of N₂O absorption is not a major mechanism under our experimental conditions.

Therefore, without taking into consideration the redox properties, this statistical analysis points out that straw and crop residues (i.e. BC-Ri and BC-To) pyrolyzed at low temperatures (400°C) had the greatest number of the characteristics needed to achieve a greater and more efficient N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans* than BCs produced from wood pruning (BC-Olv and BC-Oak). However, comparing BCs is very intricate, due to the high variability of their physical and chemical characteristics, and the complexity increases when linking these properties to their production feedstock and effects, suggested to be independent (Ronsse et al., 2013) and antagonistic (Weldon et al., 2019), respectively.

Table 5.1. Principal Component Regression (PCR) matrix and outcome. The 3-component rotation matrix is shown into which the BC characteristics were ordered. The coefficients for each of them were sorted according to value and the ones <0.52 were deleted. The result of the contribution of the components to the observed extent of N₂O reduction (in % for the biotic samples with BC 5 g L⁻¹) analyzed by a linear regression, were included on the bottom of the table (R², ANOVA F and Sig. ANOVA).

	Component		
	1	2	3
EAC	-0.937		
Lig/cell	-0.918		
BET	-0.801		
Ash	0.529		
Fe		0.962	
C/N		-0.931	
EC		0.780	
EDC			0.895
H/C			0.885
RI			0.729
Variance explained (%)	45.7	26.5	16.0
R²	0.215	-	0.345
ANOVA F	18.45	-	15.82
Sig. ANOVA	0.000	-	0.000

EAC: electron accepting capacity; Lig/cell: proportion of lignin and cellulose in the feedstock; BET: Brunauer–Emmett–Teller surface area; EC: electric conductivity; EDC: electron donor capacity; RI: reduction index; ANOVA F: value of F; Sig. ANOVA: F statistical significance.

5.5. Conclusions

Our results demonstrate that BC aids *Paracoccus denitrificans*, facilitating the reduction of N₂O to N₂, mainly by means of its reduction state. Nevertheless, the extent of this reduction is significantly affected by other BC physical and chemical properties, in particular those ruled by their feedstock and pyrolysis temperature. For this specific BCs series, we found that BCs produced at a low temperature (400 °C) and coming from non-woody biomass (high H/C and ash percentage together with low surface area and poor lignin feedstock content) promoted larger extent of N₂O reduction in the presence of *Paracoccus denitrificans*. In addition, we have proved the biotic character of the process, as no N₂O reduction was achieved in the absence of the bacterium. This study provides information for generating on demand and tailor-made BCs with the specific mentioned goal in mind. However, research in this field is still at an early stage, and further research is needed. More specifically, isotopic experiments and molecular biology analysis of DNA and RNA focused on the expression of the functional genes encoding the reduction of N₂O to N₂, would be important. Additionally, incubation experiments including an electron donor/acceptor aside from BC would be essential to prove the role and extent of the latter to support N₂O reduction in laboratory set-ups that closely mimic natural soil conditions.

Acknowledgements

M.B. Pascual would like to thank all the members of the Geomicrobiology group (University of Tübingen) for their warm welcome, support, help and advice during the investigations. Especially to: Ellen Röhm, Zhen Yang, Lars Grimm, Sergey Abramov, Nia Blackwell, and Franziska Schädler. The authors thank Mr Mario Fon for his kind help at editing the final version of the manuscript.

Funding

We acknowledge support of the publication fee by the CSIC Open Access Publication Support Initiative through its Unit of Information Resources for Research (URICI). This work was possible thanks to the German Academic Exchange Service (DAAD) through the scholarship programme: Research Grants-Short-Term Grants, 2018 (57381332). The authors thank the Spanish Ministry of Economy and Competitiveness for the project CTM2015-67200-R, co-funded with EU FEDER funds.

Supplementary Data

Table S5.1. Composition of the culture medium for *Paracoccus denitrificans* ATCC 19367.

Chemical	Concentration	Chemical	Concentration
KH ₂ PO ₄	0.6 g L ⁻¹	SL-10 solution (Widdel 1983)	
NH ₄ Cl	0.3 g L ⁻¹	FeCl ₂ ·4 H ₂ O	1500 mg L ⁻¹
MgSO ₄ ·7 H ₂ O	0.5 g L ⁻¹	ZnCl ₂	70 mg L ⁻¹
CaCl ₂ ·2 H ₂ O	0.1 g L ⁻¹	MnCl ₂ ·4 H ₂ O	100 mg L ⁻¹
NaHCO ₃	1.85 g L ⁻¹	CoCl ₂ ·6 H ₂ O	190 mg L ⁻¹
Selenite-Tungstate solution		NiCl ₂ ·6 H ₂ O	24 mg L ⁻¹
NaOH	400 mg L ⁻¹	Na ₂ MoO ₄ ·2 H ₂ O	36 mg L ⁻¹
Na ₂ SeO ₃ ·5 H ₂ O	6 mg L ⁻¹	H ₃ BO ₃	6 mg L ⁻¹
Na ₂ WO ₄ ·2 H ₂ O	8 mg L ⁻¹	HCl (25%)	10 mL /L ⁻¹
Vitamins: B ₁₂	100 mg L ⁻¹	CuCl ₂ ·2 H ₂ O	2 mg L ⁻¹

Widdel F., 1983. Methods for enrichment and pure culture isolation of filamentous gliding sulfate-reducing bacteria. Arch. Microbiology 134, 282–285.

Table S5.2. Slope (k) and R² resulting of adjusting to a line the reduction of N₂O concentration for the first 45 hours of incubation. The relation between the slopes when the BC was added in a concentration of 5 g L⁻¹ to 1 g L⁻¹ is also included (k₅/k₁). Each value appears with its standard deviation (SD). In addition, the slopes were analyzed with a one-way ANOVA Tukey's post hoc test (P < 0.05) for comparing each BC treatment with the control, BC0, separately for 1 g L⁻¹ and 5 g L⁻¹. Different letters imply significant differences between treatments (n=3).

	k		R ²			k		R ²		k ₅ /k ₁
	Average	SD	Average	SD		Average	SD	Average	SD	
BC0_B	-0.0030	b 0.0057	0.823	0.0793	BC0_B	-0.0030	d 0.0057	0.823	0.0793	-
BC1_Olv400_B	-0.0054	b 0.0024	0.575	0.2585	BC5_Olv400_B	-0.0183	ab 0.0017	0.963	0.0267	3.4
BC1_Olv600_B	-0.0008	b 0.0016	0.435	0.1121	BC5_Olv600_B	-0.0010	d 0.0011	0.402	0.0984	1.3
BC1_To400_B	-0.0140	a 0.0057	0.890	0.1793	BC5_To400_B	-0.0200	ab 0.0013	0.973	0.0175	1.4
BC1_To600_B	-0.0026	b 0.0006	0.455	0.1663	BC5_To600_B	-0.0088	cd 0.0006	0.971	0.3180	3.4
BC1_Ri400_B	-0.0042	b 0.0022	0.646	0.2997	BC5_Ri400_B	-0.0192	bc 0.0046	0.986	0.0041	4.6
BC1_Ri600_B	-0.0157	a 0.0049	0.739	0.1582	BC5_Ri600_B	-0.0217	a 0.0011	0.941	0.0176	1.4
BC1_Oak650_B	-0.0043	b 0.0043	0.835	0.1846	BC5_Oak650_B	-0.0231	cd 0.0337	0.479	0.3558	5.4
BC1_Oak650A_B	-0.0048	b 0.0003	0.663	0.0649	BC5_Oak650A_B	-0.0007	d 0.0033	0.661	0.1121	0.1
BC1_OlvM_B	-0.0015	b 0.0010	0.575	0.2585	BC5_OlvM_B	0.0006	d 0.0019	0.963	0.0267	-0.4

Table S5.3. Electron balance (mmol e⁻ flask⁻¹) for each BC treatment at 5 g L⁻¹. The columns labeled 'N₂O' refer to the mmol e⁻ needed for the reduction of N₂O observed at the incubation experiments (Figure 5.4) and the columns with 'EDC BC' to the mmol e⁻ each BC lost (measured over the incubation samples). Both variables were calculated subtracting their value at t=0h to the one at t=162h (beginning and end of the incubation). Different letters imply significant differences between treatments (n=3) according to one-way ANOVA Tukey's post hoc test (P < 0.05).

mmol e-	Biotic samples		Abiotic samples	
	N ₂ O	EDC BC	N ₂ O	EDC BC
BC5-Olv400	0.093 a	0.002 a	0.012 a	0.000 a
BC5-Olv600	0.002 d	0.050 a	0.010 a	0.000 a
BC5-OlvM	0.017 d	0.000 a	0.016 a	0.000 a
BC5-To400	0.087 ab	0.152 a	0.000 a	0.000 a
BC5-To600	0.054 c	0.021 a	0.010 a	0.007 a
BC5-Oak650	0.001 d	0.020 a	0.000 a	0.022 a
BC5-Oak650A	0.000 d	0.006 a	0.000 a	0.021 a
BC5-Ri400	0.080 ab	0.023 a	0.000 a	0.000 a
BC5-Ri600	0.069 bc	0.000 a	0.000 a	0.009 a

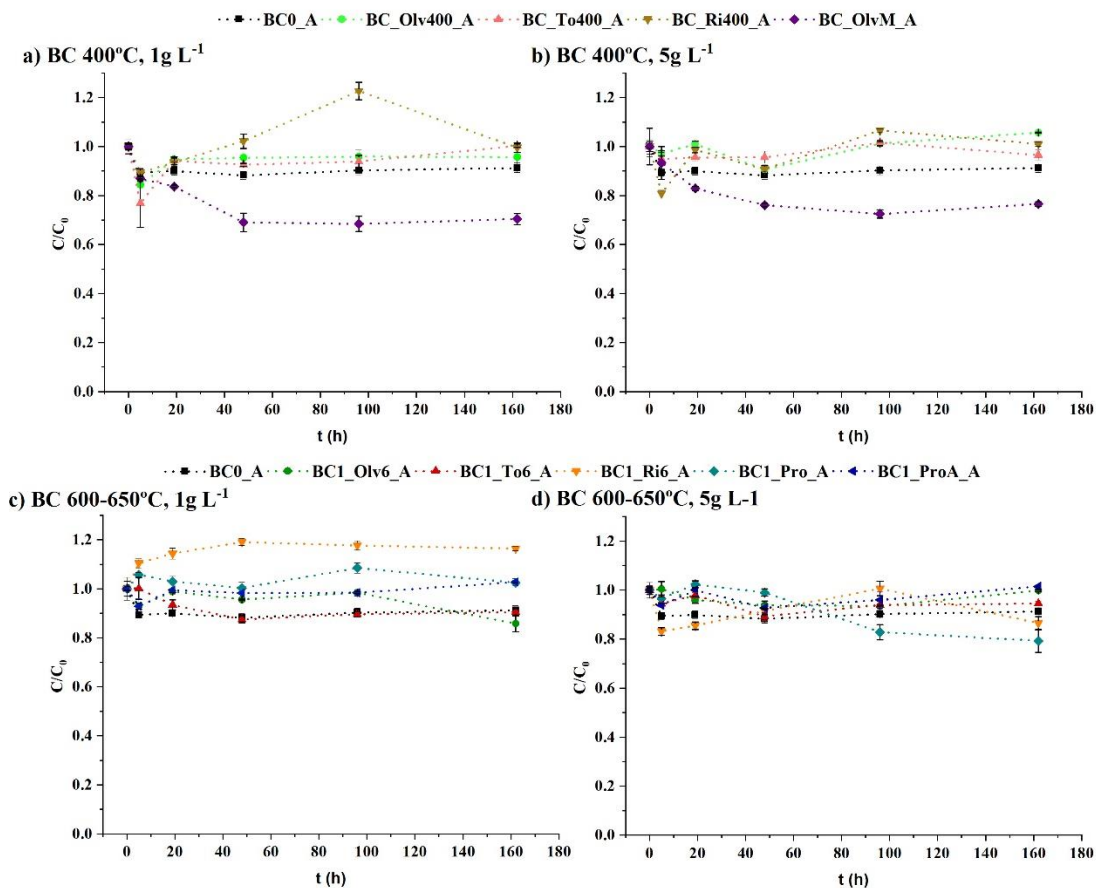


Figure S5.1. Concentration of N_2O over time shown as change in the ratio C/C_0 where C refers to the N_2O concentration (mg N in N_2O) per bottle through the incubation and C_0 to the N_2O concentration at time 0. All samples included are abiotic. Setups a) to d) vary regarding BC concentration (1 or 5 g L⁻¹) and temperature of pyrolysis (400 or 600°C).

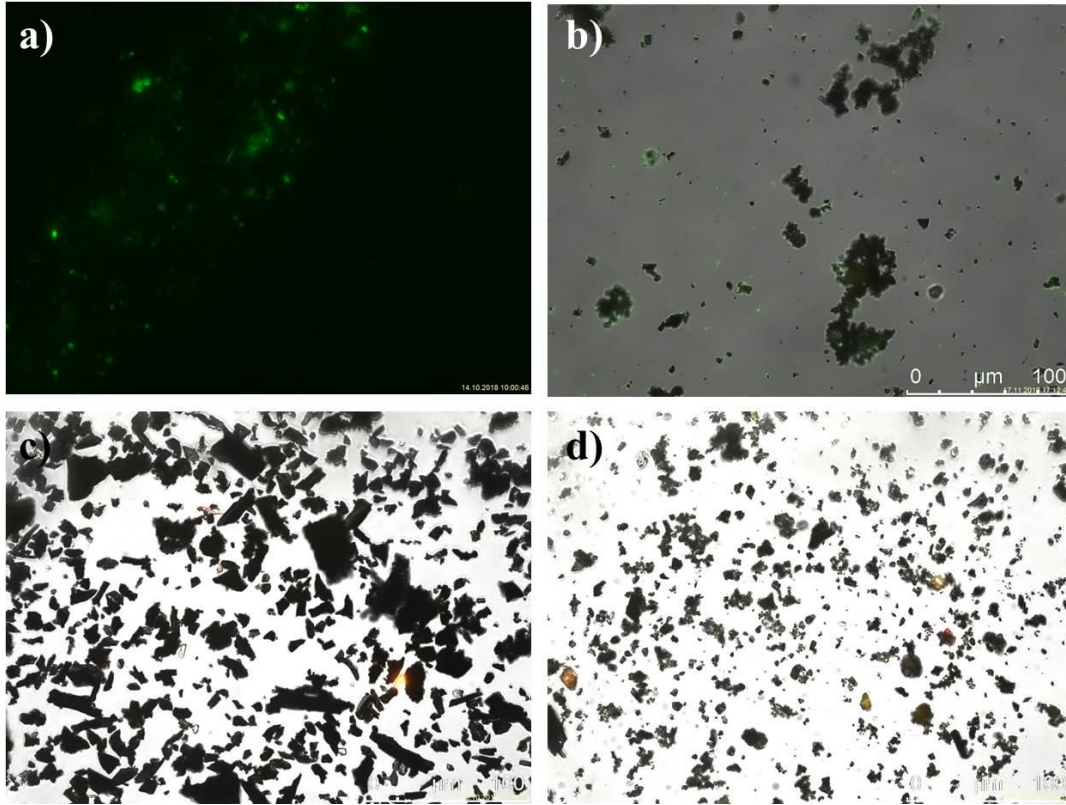


Figure S5.2. Association of *Paracoccus denitrificans* cells with BC at the end of the incubation (160 hours). In photos a) and b), fluorescence microscopy is used to show the living (green) cells associated with (black) BC-To400 particles. The size and shape of BC particles of BC-Olv400 are shown in panel c) and the ones of BC-To400 in panel d).

References

- Archanjo, B.S., Mendoza, M.E., Albu, M., Mitchell, D.R.G., Hagemann, N., Mayrhofer, C., Ar, T.L., Weng, Z., Kappler, A., Behrens, S., Munroe, P., Achete, C.A., Donne, S., Araujo, J.R., Van Zwieten, L., Horvat, J., Enders, A., Joseph, S., 2017. Nanoscale analyses of the surface structure and composition of biochars extracted from field trials or after co-composting using advanced analytical electron microscopy. *Geoderma* 294, 70–79.
- Baek, G., Kim, J., Kim, J., Lee, C., 2018. Role and potential of direct interspecies electron transfer in anaerobic digestion (review). *Energies* 11, 107.
- Baumann, B., Snozzi, M., Zehnder, A.J.B., Roelof, J., Meer, V.D., 1996. Dynamics of denitrification activity of *Paracoccus denitrificans* in continuous culture during aerobic-anaerobic changes. *Journal of Bacteriology* 178 (15), 4367–4374.
- Borchard, N., Schirrmann, M., Cayuela, M.L., Kammann, C., Wrage-Mönnig, N., Estavillo, J.M., Fuertes-Mendizábal, T., Sigua, G., Spokas, K., Ippolito, J.A., Novak, J., 2019. Biochar, soil and land-use interactions that reduce nitrate leaching and N₂O emissions: a meta-analysis. *The Science of the Total Environment* 651, 2354–2364.
- Butterbach-Bahl, K., Baggs, E.M., Dannenmann, M., Kiese, R., Zechmeister-Boltenstern, S., 2013. Nitrous oxide emissions from soils: how well do we understand the processes and their controls? *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences* 368, 20130122.
- Carreira, C., Pauleta, S.R., Moura, I., 2017. The catalytic cycle of nitrous oxide reductase- the enzyme that catalyzes the last step of denitrification. *Journal of Inorganic Biochemistry* 177, 423–434.
- Cayuela, M.L., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Roig, A., Hanley, K., Enders, A., Lehmann, J., 2013. Biochar and denitrification in soils: when, how much and why does biochar reduce N₂O emissions? *Scientific Reports* 3, 1-7.
- Cayuela, M.L., Van Zwieten, L., Singh, B.P., Jeffery, S., Roig, A., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2014. Biochar's role in mitigating soil nitrous oxide emissions: a review and meta-analysis. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 191, 5–16.
- Chacón, F.J., Cayuela, M.L., Roig, A., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2017. Understanding, measuring and tuning the electrochemical properties of biochar for environmental applications. *Review in Environmental Science and Biotechnology* 16, 695–715.
- Chen, G., Zhang, Z., Zhang, Z., Zhang, R., 2018. Redox-active reactions in denitrification provided by biochars pyrolyzed at different temperatures. *Science of the Total Environment* 615, 1547-1556.
- Chen, S., Rotaru, A.E., Shrestha, P.M., Malvankar, N.S., Liu, F., Fan, W., Nevin, K.P., Lovley, D.R., 2014. Promoting interspecies electron transfer with biochar. *Scientific Reports* 4, 1-7.

- Cheng, C.H., Lehmann, J., Thies, J.E., Burton, S.D., Engelhard, M.H., 2006. Oxidation of black carbon by biotic and abiotic processes. *Organic Geochemistry* 37, 1477–1488.
- Cho, C.M., Mills, J.G., 1979. Kinetic formulation of the denitrification process in soil. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science* 59, 249-257.
- Clough, T.J., Condon, L.M., Kammann, C., Müller, C.A., 2013. Review of biochar and soil nitrogen dynamics. *Agronomy* 3, 275-293.
- Cornelissen, G., Rutherford, D.W., Arp, H.P.H., Dörsch, P., Kelly, C.N., Rostad, C.E., 2013. Sorption of pure N₂O to biochars and other organic and inorganic materials under anhydrous conditions. *Environ Science & Technology* 47, 7704-7712.
- Felgate, H., Giannopoulos, G., Sullivan, M.J., Gates, A.J., Clarke, A., Baggs, E., Rowley, G., Richardson, D.J., 2012. The impact of copper, nitrate and carbon status on the emission of nitrous oxide by two species of bacteria with biochemically distinct denitrification pathways. *Environmental Microbiology* 14 (7), 1788-1800.
- Fungo, B., Chen, Z., Butterbach-Bahl, K., Lehmann, J., Saiz, G., Baraños, V., Kolar, A., Rittl, T.F., Tenywa, M., Kalbitz, K., Neufeldt, H., Dannenmann, M., 2019. Nitrogen turnover and N₂O/N₂ ratio of three contrasting tropical soils amended with biochar. *Geoderma* 348, 12-20.
- Gaimster, H., Alston, M., Richardson, D.J., Gates, A.J., Rowley, G., 2018. Transcriptional and environmental control of bacterial denitrification and N₂O emissions. *FEMS Microbiology Letters* 365, 5.
- Hagemann, N., Joseph, S., Schmidt, H.P., Kammann, C.I., Harter, J., Borch, T., Young, R.B., Varga, K., Taherymoosavi, S., Elliott, K.W., McKenna, A., Albu, M., Mayrhofer, C., Obst, M., Conte, P., Dieguez-Alonso, A., Orsetti, S., SUBdiaga, E., Behrens, S., Kappler, A., 2017. Organic coating on biochar explains its nutrient retention and stimulation of soil fertility. *Nature Communications* 8, 1089.
- Hahnke, S.M., Moosmann, P., Erb, T.J., Strous, M., 2014. An improved medium for the anaerobic growth of *Paracoccus denitrificans* Pd1222. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 5, 18.
- Harter, J., Guzman-Bustamante, I., Kuehfuss, S., Ruser, R., Well, R., Spott, O., Kappler, A., Behrens, S., 2016. Gas entrapment and microbial N₂O reduction reduce N₂O emissions from a biochar-amended sandy clay loam soil. *Scientific Reports* 6, 39574.
- Harter, J., El-Hadidi, M., Huson, D.H., Kappler, A., Behrens, S., 2017. Soil biochar amendment affects the diversity of *nosZ* transcripts: Implications for N₂O formation. *Scientific Reports* 7, 3338
- Harvey, O.R., Herbert, B.E., Kuo, L.J., Louchouart, P., 2012. Generalized two dimensional perturbation correlation infrared spectroscopy reveals mechanisms for the development of surface charge and recalcitrance in plant derived biochars. *Environmental Science & Technology* 46, 10641–10650.

- IPCC, 2014. Climate Change 2014: Synthesis Report. Contribution of Working Groups I, II and III to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Core Writing Team, R.K. Pachauri and L.A. Meyer (eds.)]. IPCC, Geneva, Switzerland.
- Jiang, J., Kappler, A., 2018. Kinetics of microbial and chemical reduction of humic substances: implications for electron shuttling. *Environmental Science & Technology* 42 (10), 3563-3569.
- Kammann, C., Ippolito, J., Hagemann, N., Borchard, N., Cayuela, M.L., Estavillo, J.M., Fuertes-Mendizabal, T., Jeffery, S., Kern, J., Novak, J., Rasse, D., Saarnio, S., Schmidt, H.-P., Spokas, K., Wrage-Mönnig, N., 2017. Biochar as a tool to reduce the agricultural greenhouse gas burden knowns, unknowns and future research needs. *Journal of Environmental Engineering and Landscape* 25 (2), 114-139.
- Kappler, A., Wuestner, M.L., Ruecker, A., Harter, J., Halama, M., Bahrens, S., 2014. Biochar as an electron shuttle between bacteria and Fe(III) minerals. *Environmental Science and Technology Letters* 1, 339-344.
- Kaur, G., Kumar, V., Arora, A., Tomar, A., Ashish, Sur, R., Dutta, D., 2017. Affected energy metabolism under manganese stress governs cellular toxicity. *Scientific Reports* 7, 11645.
- Kčera, I., Dadak, V., Dobry, R., 1983. The Distribution of redox equivalents in the anaerobic respiratory chain of *Paracoccus denitrificans*. *European Journal of Biochemistry* 130, 359-364.
- Keith, A., Singh, B., Singh, B.P., 2011. Interactive priming of biochar and labile organic matter mineralization in a smectite-rich soil. *Environmental Science & Technology* 45, 9611–9618.
- Klüpfel, L., Keiluweit, M., Kleber, M., Sander, M., 2014. Redox properties of plant biomass-derived black carbon (biochar). *Environmental Science & Technology* 48, 5601-5611.
- Krause, H.M., Hueppi, R., Leifeld, J., El-Hadidi, M., Harter, J., Kappler, A., Hartmann, M., Behrens, S., Mäder, P., Gattinger, A., 2018. Biochar affects community composition of nitrous oxide reducers in a field experiment. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 119, 143-151.
- Lehmann, J., 2007. Bio-energy in the black. *Frontiers in Ecology and Environment* 5, 381-387.
- Lehmann, J., Joseph, S., 2009. Biochar for environmental management: Science and technology; Earthscan: London, pp 227–249.
- Lima, A.H., Mendonça, J.P., Duarte, M., Stavale, F., Legnani, C., De Carvalho, G.S.G., Maciel, I.O., Sato, F., Fragneaud, B., Quirino, W.G., 2017. Reduced graphene oxide prepared at low temperature thermal treatment as transparent conductors for organic electronic applications. *Organic Electronics* 49, 165-173.
- Liu, X., Mao, P., Li, L., Ma, J., 2019. Impact of biochar application on yield-scaled greenhouse gas intensity: A meta-analysis. *Science of the Total Environment* 656, 969–976.

- Olaya-Abril, A., Hidalgo-Carrillo, J., Luque-Almagro, V.M., Fuentes-Almagro, C., Urbano, F.J., Moreno-Vivián, C., Richardson, D.J., Roldán, M.D., 2018. Exploring the denitrification proteome of *Paracoccus denitrificans* PD1222. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 9, 1137.
- PrévotEAU, A., Ronsse, F., Cid, I., Boeckx, P., Rabaey, K., 2016. The electron donating capacity of biochar is dramatically underestimated. *Scientific Reports* 6, 32870.
- Quin, P., Joseph, S., Husson, S., Donne, S., Mitchell, D., Munroe, P., Phelan, D., Cowie, A., van Zwieten, L., 2015. Lowering N₂O emissions from soils using eucalypt biochar: the importance of redox reactions. *Scientific Reports* 5, 16773.
- Ronsse, F., van Hecke, S., Dickinson, D., Prins, W., 2013. Production and characterization of slow pyrolysis biochar: influence of feedstock type and pyrolysis conditions. *GCB Bioenergy* 5, 104–115.
- Sadasivam, B.Y., Reddy, K.R. 2015. Adsorption and transport of methane in landfill cover soil amended with waste-wood biochars. *Journal of Environmental Management* 158, 11-23.
- Sánchez-García, M., Cayuela, M.L., Rasse, D.P., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2019. Biochars from mediterranean agroindustry residues: physicochemical properties relevant for C sequestration and soil water retention. *ACS Sustainable Chemical Engineering* 7 (5), 4724-4733.
- Sánchez-García, M., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Roig, A., López-Cano, I., Moreno, B., Cayuela, M.L., 2016. Compost vs biochar amendment: a two-year field study evaluating soil C build-up and N dynamics in an organically managed olive crop. *Plant Soil* 408, 1.
- Stouthamer, A.H., 1980. Bioenergetic studies on *Paracoccus denitrificans*. *Trends in Biogeochemistry Science* 5(6),164-166.
- Suliman, W., Harsh, J., Abu Lail, N., Fortuna, A.M., García-Pérez, M., Abu-Lail, N.I., 2016. Influence of feedstock source and pyrolysis temperature on biochar bulk and surface properties. *Biomass Bioenergy* 84, 37–48.
- Sun, T., Levin, B.D.A., Guzman, J.J.L., Enders, A., Muller, D.A., Angenent, L.T., Lehmann, J., 2017. Rapid electron transfer by the carbon matrix in natural pyrogenic carbon. *Nature Communications* 8: 14873.
- Sun, X., Han, X., Ping, F., Zhang, L., Zhang, K., Chen, M., Wu, W., 2018. Effect of rice straw biochar on nitrous oxide emissions from paddy soils under elevated CO₂ and temperature. *Science of the Total Environment* 628, 629–1009.
- Torres, M.J., Simon, J., Rowley, G., Bedmar, E.J., Richardson, D.J., Gates, A.J., Delgado, M.J., 2016. Nitrous oxide metabolism in nitrate-reducing bacteria: physiology and regulatory mechanisms. In: *Advances in Bacterial Electron Transport Systems and their Regulation*. *Advances in Microbiology and Physiology*. Editor: Poole, RK; Vol 68, Chapter 7: 353-432.
- Van Cleemput, O., Patrick, W.H.Jr., McIlhenny, R.C., 1975. Formation of chemical and biological denitrification products in flooded soil at controlled pH and redox potential. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 7, 329-332.

- Weldon, S., Rasse, D.P., Budai, A., Tomic, O., Dörsch, P., 2019. Biochar and denitrification: Examining the effect of a biochar temperature series on the kinetics of gaseous N turnover. Which properties matter? *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* 135, 173–183.
- Wiedner, K., Fischer, D., Walther, S., Criscuoli, I., Favilli, F., Nelle, O., Glaser, B., 2015. Acceleration of biochar of biochar surface oxidation during composting? *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry* 63 (15), 3830–3837.
- Wilhelm, E., Batting, R., Wilcock, R.J., 1977. Low-pressure solubility of gases in liquid water. *Chemistry Reviews* 77, 2.
- Wu, S., Fang, G., Wang, Y., Zheng, Y., Wang, C., Zhao, F., Jaisi, D.P., Zhou, D., 2017. Redox-Active oxygen-containing functional groups in activated carbon facilitate microbial reduction of ferrihydrite. *Environmental Science & Technology* 51, 9709-9717.
- Xu, S., Adhikari, D., Huang, R., Zhang, H., Tang, Y., Roden, E., Yang, Y., 2016. Biochar-facilitated microbial reduction of hematite. *Environmental Science and Technology* 50, 2389-2395.
- Yang Z, Sun T, Subdiaga E, et al. Aggregation-dependent electron transfer via redox-active biochar particles stimulate microbial ferrihydrite reduction. *Science of the Total Environment* 2020; 703: 135515.
- Yu, L., Wang, Y., Yuan, Y., Tang, J., Zhou, S., 2016. Biochar as electron acceptor for microbial extracellular respiration. *Geomicrobiology Journal* 33, 530–536.
- Yuan, H., Zhang, Z., Lia, M., Clough, T., Wrage-Mönnig, N., Qin, S., Ge, T., Liao, H., Zhou, S., 2019. Biochar's role as an electron shuttle for mediating soil N₂O emissions (Short communication). *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 133, 94–96.
- Yuan, Y., Bolan, N., PrévotEAU, A., Vithanage, M., Biswas, J.K., Ok, Y.S., Wang, H., 2017. Applications of biochar in redox-mediated reactions. *Bioresource Technology* 246, 271-281.
- Zhang, A., Cui, L., Pan, G., Li, L., Hussain, Q., Zhang, X., Zheng, J., Crowley, D., 2010. Effect of biochar amendment on yield and methane and nitrous oxide emissions from a rice paddy from Tai Lake plain, China. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 139(4), 469–475.
- Zhang, P., Zheng, S., Liu, J., Wang, B., Liu, F., Feng, Y., 2008. Surface properties of activated sludge-derived biochar determine the facilitating effects on *Geobacter* co-cultures. *Water Research* 42, 441-451.
- Zhao, L., Cao, X., Mašek, O., Zimmerman, A., 2013. Heterogeneity of biochar properties as a function of feedstock sources and production temperatures. *Journal of Hazardous Materials* 256–257, 1–9.

Chapter 6

General Discussion



In the past few decades, there has been a growing concern about climate change and its related future alarming scenarios, such as the increase in the global average temperature, the acceleration in the rise of the sea level, or the increase in extreme climatic events, with most of them related to the rise in GHG emissions due to human-related activities. Although some governments have made valuable efforts, there is still a need to strengthen the global ambition to tackle climate change, especially by the AFOLU sector, which represents a unique challenge. After years of research, BC addition to soil is currently considered as a promising option for soil GHG mitigation (IPCC, 2018, 2019). Nevertheless, its potential use is still up to debate. The general objective of this thesis was to cast a light over the benefits of BC as a soil amendment, specifically as a tool to reduce soil CH₄ and N₂O emissions. The primary goal was to identify the characteristics that BC should possess to achieve the most efficient mitigation rates. In addition, a secondary objective was to obtain a deeper understanding on the mechanisms involved in such mitigation. With these purposes, a series of laboratory experiments were carried out, where a number of BCs with contrasting physicochemical properties were tested. In Chapter 3 and 4, soil incubation experiments of two agricultural soils amended with different BCs were set up to study their influence on CH₄ oxidation potential and N₂O emissions. In Chapter 5, the complexity of the soil matrix was eliminated, and the interaction of BC and denitrifying bacteria was examined in culture media.

6.1. Biochar impact on soil CH₄ oxidation

As several meta-analyses and reviews have pointed out (Cong et al., 2018; Ji et al., 2018; Kammann et al., 2017; Jeffery et al., 2016; Song et al., 2016), the effect of BC on soil CH₄ emissions is still not well understood. Specifically, only a few studies have focused on the ability of BC to modify soil CH₄ oxidation in aerated upland soils, i.e. under environmental conditions favoring methanotrophy. Moreover, the scant available literature has reported contradictory results, which were strongly dependent on a wide variety of factors (e.g. type of soil, BC, environmental conditions). Considering the previous findings and the lack of thorough research, the first

hypothesis of the present dissertation is outlined: BCs differing in both their origin and production conditions would differently impact CH₄ oxidation potential in an aerated soil. The extent of the effect will be a function of the BC's physicochemical properties.

Firstly, the work described in Chapter 3 demonstrated that the observed changes in soil CH₄ oxidation were mediated by microorganisms and not due to abiotic processes such as adsorption, as suggested by other researchers (Sadadivam and Reddy, 2015). Secondly, the results also proved that most BCs had a moderate impact on soil CH₄ oxidation rates. Previous studies found larger changes under similar conditions (Ji et al., 2018; van Zwieten et al., 2015), whereas others showed similar outcomes (Jeffery et al., 2016; Song et al., 2016). However, in this study, important differences in the rate of CH₄ oxidation were reported across the BCs tested, which were strongly connected with some of their properties. Although the essential role of BCs characteristics on soil CH₄ oxidation had been suggested in previous studies, most of them were limited by the low number of BCs tested.

Biochar feedstock and temperature of production were found to be two variables that were directly connected with its ability to improve/hinder soil CH₄ oxidation. It was observed that the BCs that promoted soil CH₄ oxidation were those produced from woody biomasses at high temperatures (600°C). This result supports the findings from Jeffery et al. (2016), who found that BCs pyrolyzed at a high temperature favored the CH₄ sink capacity of soils. Specifically, two characteristics were highlighted in these BCs: their low O/C ratios (Spokas, 2010), and large surface areas (Sánchez-García et al., 2019; Downie et al., 2009). Additionally, it was observed that BCs with low EC and ash content were also described to promote soil CH₄ oxidation rates (Singh et al., 2017; Ronsse et al., 2013). The mechanism by which this type of BC might trigger CH₄ oxidation could be linked to improvements in soil aeration or gas diffusivity exchange capacity, which is in agreement with the conclusions from Fang et al. (2016). These changes would ultimately influence methanotroph

activity and population (Reddy et al., 2014; Wu et al., 2020), although this was not proved by our experiment.

Conversely, the BC's capacity to donate/accept electrons was discarded as being determinant in modifying soil CH₄ oxidation rates. No correlation was found between both variables, although two BCs with significantly improved capacities to donate electrons were tested. No previous research has been found that focused on the role of the BC's electrochemical properties on CH₄ soil oxidation dynamics. However, it has been proven that BC redox capacity can change and modulate other biogeochemical processes (e.g. Yang et al., 2020; Saquin et al., 2016; Quin et al., 2015; Joseph et al., 2015) and, most recently, methanogenesis (Wang et al., 2020) or anaerobic oxidation of CH₄ (Zhang et al., 2019). Therefore, the analysis of its possible involvement on the aerobic CH₄ oxidation to CO₂ was necessary and justified.

6.2. Biochar impact on soil N₂O production

The study of the impact of BC on soil N₂O production is complex when compared with other biogeochemical cycles. Apart from the considerable complexity and variety of BCs, numerous N₂O formation pathways in soil exist (nitrification, denitrification, nitrifier-denitrification, codenitrification, DNRA ...). Recent research in the field has specified some properties of BCs as decisive for promoting/blocking the different pathways of soil N₂O formation (Weldon et al., 2019; Feng et al., 2018; Van Zwieten et al., 2014; Cayuela et al., 2013). The link between BC physicochemical properties and their impact on soil N₂O emissions and consumption was the main driver of Chapters 4 and 5.

The second objective of the present thesis, carried out in Chapter 4, focused on linking the BC's physicochemical characteristics to its capacity to interact with the soil N cycle under denitrification conditions. We hypothesized that the C/N ratio, concentration of PAHs, and redox functional

groups would be the key. Chapter 4 proved that BC is able to interact with soil, modifying its fluxes of denitrification N_2O emissions. The effect of BCs on N_2O emissions was directly related with the BCs' physicochemical properties. BCs could be separated into two groups. The first group, which gathered the majority of the BCs, showed a very limited effect on N_2O mitigation. Their addition to soil did not change the total cumulative N_2O emissions. Nevertheless, they were able to decrease N_2O emissions during the first stages (24-48 h). The second group of BCs promoted a significant increase in soil N_2O emissions, both in the short and long term, with total cumulative N_2O emissions several times higher than the unamended soil. One BC could not be included in any of the described groups. This BC decreased N_2O and CO_2 emissions as compared to the control and led to a sustained increase in NO_2^- concentration in soil.

To achieve the objective of the present chapter, a Principal Component Analysis (PCA) was performed to link the BCs' response in the incubations with their physical and chemical characteristics. The PCA revealed that the key BC properties were its C/N ratio, germination index, content in dissolved organic C (DOC), and the presence of oxygenated functional groups on its surface (carboxylic/carbonates). Specifically, BCs with a high C/N ratio and no phytotoxicity ($GI > 60\%$) would decrease soil denitrification N_2O emissions, whereas BCs with high carboxylic/carbonates groups, low GI and DOC would promote soil N_2O production.

These findings are in contradiction with previous results from the literature, which mostly showed a significant decrease of N_2O emissions after BC soil amendment. The prime cause of this discrepancy may be attributed to the peculiarities of the soil used in the present study (with a high $CaCO_3$ concentration and pH, and very low DOC) (Weldon et al., 2019; Cayuela et al., 2013). Previous research has shown that one particular BC may be very effective in reducing N_2O emissions in one soil while increasing emissions in another soil under the same exact environmental conditions (Sanchez-García et al., 2014). This has been associated to different N reactions (e.g. ammonification, nitrification, denitrification) operating in different soils, which would be

differently affected by the BC. Further experiments would be needed to determine the reasons behind this observation. In addition, this study demonstrated that BC redox properties and the concentration of PAHs (naphthalene, anthracene, phenanthrene, fluoranthene and pyrene) were not related to N₂O emissions. These properties have often been associated to the BCs' mitigation potential (Wang et al., 2019; Harter et al., 2016; Cayuela et al., 2015; Wang et al., 2013), but this study refutes their relevance.

Apart from denitrification, other N₂O formation pathways were noticed to be occurring in the present study. Considering the experimental conditions, codenitrification and nitrifier-denitrification were the two most probable mechanisms taking place.

As shown in Chapter 4 and by previous experiments in the scientific literature (Weldon et al., 2019; Lan et al., 2019; Sánchez-García et al., 2014), BC is able to induce changes in soil denitrification. Numerous theories have been suggested to explain this phenomenon, including the ability of BC to stimulate the last step of denitrification, i.e. the reduction of N₂O to N₂, through different mechanisms (Harter et al., 2016; Fungo et al., 2019; Cayuela et al., 2013). Recently, the redox active components of BC have been suggested to play a key role in denitrification (Yuan et al., 2019; Chen et al., 2018). To further improve the knowledge on how BC characteristics, and in particular its electrochemical properties, influence denitrification, the third study of this thesis was performed. The hypothesis was that the rate of reduction of N₂O to N₂ by a denitrifier bacterium (*Paracoccus denitrificans*) would be promoted by BC, and that the degree of N₂O reduction would be linked to BC redox properties. To broaden the research, two BCs with improved redox capacities (oxidized chemically at the laboratory and naturally aged in the field) were subjected to the experiments.

Chapter 5 demonstrated that under anoxic conditions, and in the absence of any other electron donor/acceptor, BC was able to support *Paracoccus denitrificans* reduction of N₂O to N₂. The study

proved that the main mechanism utilized for the reduction of N₂O was biotic and dependent on the presence of both the bacteria and the BC.

Biochar promotion of N₂O reduction was linked with its capacity to donate electrons and its overall electron exchange capacity (i.e. reduction Index, RI=EDC/EEC). Previous works have observed that electrochemical properties of BC are actively involved in N₂O reduction to N₂ (Yuan et al., 2019; Chen et al., 2018). However, previous studies did not focus on a particular bacterium. One of the primary conclusions was that low-HTT (400°C) BCs significantly promoted N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans*. Additionally, it was demonstrated that this effect was directly related with BCs redox properties: greater N₂O reductions were achieved by BCs with a high RI, generally found in BCs pyrolyzed at low temperatures. This is in agreement with the theory from Chen et al., (2018), who stated that these BCs (low-HTT) are able to act as electron donors thanks to their large content in reduced phenolic moieties. Nevertheless, there were some exceptions to this general pattern. Ultimately, it was found that the explanation was that other BCs characteristics were also significantly involved.

Apart from the BCs' electrochemical properties, their H/C ratio, surface area, ash content and their feedstock portion of lignin and cellulose, also contributed to the rate of N₂O reduced by the bacterium. Particularly, in the presence of BCs with low rates of carbonization, high specific surface area and low-lignin starting materials (non-woody), the extent of the reduction was higher. These results agree with Zhang et al. (2018), who also observed a link between BC surface and redox properties and the increasing activity of two different *Geobacter* co-cultures. Similarly, Saquing et al. (2016) reported that a woody BC efficiently enhanced nitrate reduction by the bacterium *Geobacter metallireducens* thanks to the BCs' electron donor capacity. To date, most of the available literature is based on experiments and meta-analyses covering the different steps of denitrification, not distinguishing between N₂O formed and consumed in the soil or even covering

N₂O emissions from different N₂O production pathways, where an enormous variety of factors are involved.

The natural weathering or oxidation that BC undergoes when applied to the field, did not affect its potential to support the reduction of N₂O by *Paracoccus denitrificans*. These results support previous findings in the literature (He et al., 2019), which observed that field-aged BCs did not lose their capacity to reduce N₂O to N₂. Despite the transformations undergone by BC aging in soil (Hagemann et al., 2017) weathered and fresh BCs have similar RI values, and both BCs produce similar effects when promoting N₂O reduction. This result backs the importance of BC's RI over other BC properties regarding the last step of denitrification.

References

- Cayuela, M.L., Jeffery, S., Van Zwieten, L., 2015. The molar H:C_{org} ratio of biochar is a key factor in mitigating N₂O emissions from soil. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 202, 135-138.
- Cayuela, M.L., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Roig, A., Hanley, K., Enders, A., Lehmann, J., 2013. Biochar and denitrification in soils: when, how much and why does biochar reduce N₂O emissions? *Scientific Reports* 3, 1732.
- Chen, G., Zhang, Z., Zhang, Z., Zhang, R., 2018. Redox-active reactions in denitrification provided by biochars pyrolyzed at different temperatures. *Science of the Total Environment* 615, 1547-1556.
- Downie, A., Crosky, A., Munroe, P., 2009. Physical properties of biochar. Chapter 2. In: *Biochar for environmental management science and technology*. Edited by: Lehmann, J., Joseph, S. Earthscan, London, 13–32.
- Fang, B., Lee, X., Zhang, J., Li, Y., Zhang, L., Cheng, J., Wang, B., Cheng, H., 2016. Impacts of straw biochar additions on agricultural soil quality and greenhouse gas fluxes in karst area, Southwest China. *Soil Science of Plant Nutrition* 62, 5-6, 526-533.
- Feng, Z., Sheng, Y., Cai, F., Wang, W., Zhu, L., 2018. Separated pathways for biochar to affect soil N₂O emission under different moisture contents. *Science of the Total Environment* 645, 887–894.

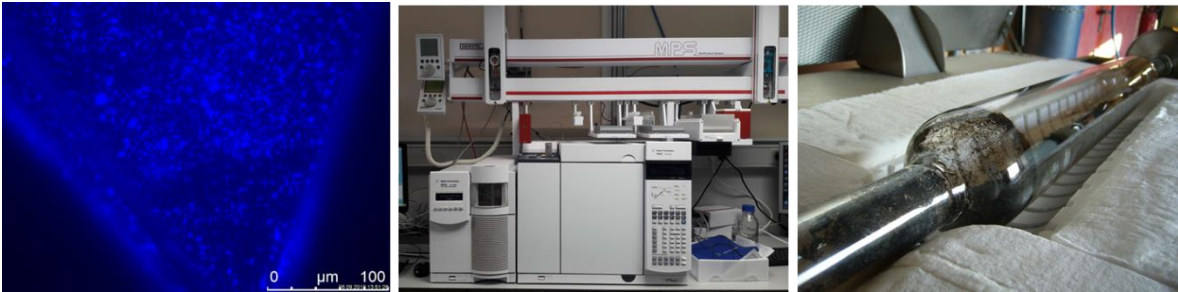
- Fungo, B., Chen, Z., Butterbach-Bahl, K., Lehmann, J., Saiz, G., Barojos, V., Kolar, A., Rittl, T.F., Tenywa, M., Kalbitz, K., Neufeldt, H., Dannenmann, M., 2019. Nitrogen turnover and N₂O/N₂ ratio of three contrasting tropical soils amended with biochar. *Geoderma* 348, 12-20.
- Harter, J., Weigold, P., El-Hadidi, M., Huson, D. H., Kappler, A., Behrens, S. 2016. Soil biochar amendment shapes the composition of N₂O-reducing microbial communities. *Science of The Total Environment* 562, 379–390.
- He, L., Shan, J., Zhao, X., Wang, S., Yan, X., 2019. Variable responses of nitrification and denitrification in a paddy soil to long-term biochar amendment and short-term biochar addition. *Chemosphere* 234, 558-567.
- IPCC 2019. Climate Change and Land. Special Report on Climate Change, Desertification, Land Degradation, Sustainable Land Management, Food Security, and Greenhouse gas fluxes in Terrestrial Ecosystems. Summary for Policymakers
- IPCC, 2018: Global Warming of 1.5°C. An IPCC Special Report on the impacts of global warming of 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels and related global greenhouse gas emission pathways, in the context of strengthening the global response to the threat of climate change, sustainable development, and efforts to eradicate poverty [Masson-Delmotte, V., P. Zhai, H.-O. Pörtner, D. Roberts, J. Skea, P.R. Shukla, A. Pirani, W. Moufouma-Okia, C. Péan, R. Pidcock, S. Connors, J.B.R. Matthews, Y. Chen, X. Zhou, M.I. Gomis, E. Lonnoy, T. Maycock, M. Tignor, and T. Waterfield (eds.)]. In Press.
- Jeffery, S., Verheijen, F.G.A., Kammann, C., Abalos, D., 2016. Biochar effects on methane emissions from soils: A meta-analysis. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 101, 251-258.
- Ji, C., Jin, Y., Li, C., Chen, J., Kong, D., Yu, K., Liu, S., Zou, J., 2018. Variation in soil methane release or uptake responses to biochar amendment: a separate Metaanalysis. *Ecosystems* 21, 1692–1705.
- Joseph, O., Husson, E.R., Graber, L., van Zwieten, S., Taherymoosavi, T., Thomas, S., Nielsen, J., Ye, G., Pan, C., Chia, P., Munroe, J., Allen, Y., Lin, X., Donne, F., Donne, S., 2015. The electrochemical properties of biochars and how they affect soil redox properties and processes. *Agronomy* 5, 322–340.
- Kammann, C., Ippolito, J., Hagemann, N., Borchard, N., Cayuela, M.L., Estavillo, J.M., Fuertes-Mendizabal, T., Jeffery, S., Kern, J., Novak, J., Rasse, D., Saarnio, S., Schmidt, H.-P., Spokas, K., Wrage-Mönnig, N., 2017. Biochar as a tool to reduce the agricultural greenhouse gas burden knowns, unknowns and future research needs. *Journal Environmental Engineering and Landscape* 25:2, 114-139.
- Lan, Z.M., Chen, C.R., Rezaei Rashti, M., Yang, H., Zhang, D.K., 2019. Linking feedstock and application rate of biochars to N₂O emission in a sandy loam soil: Potential mechanisms. *Geoderma* 337, 880–892.
- Quin, P., Joseph, S., Husson, S., Donne, S., Mitchell, D., Munroe, P., Phelan, D., Cowie, A., van Zwieten, L., 2015. Lowering N₂O emissions from soils using eucalypt biochar: the importance of redox reactions. *Scientific Reports* 5, 16773.

- Reddy, K.R., Yargicoglu, E.N., Yue, D., Yaghoubi, P., 2014. Enhanced microbial methane oxidation in landfill cover soil amended with biochar. *Journal of Geotechnical and Geoenvironmental Engineering ASCE* 140, 9.
- Ronsse, F., van Hecke, S., Dickinson, D., Prins, W., 2013. Production and characterization of slow pyrolysis biochar: influence of feedstock type and pyrolysis conditions. *GCB Bioenergy* 5, 104–115.
- Sadasivam, B.Y., Reddy, K.R., 2015a. Adsorption and transport of methane in biochars derived from waste wood. *Journal of Waste Management* 43, 218-229.
- Sánchez-García, M., Cayuela, M.L., Rasse, D.P., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., 2019. Biochars from mediterranean agroindustry residues: physicochemical properties relevant for C sequestration and soil water retention. *ACS Sustainable Chemical Engineering* 7 (5), 4724-4733.
- Sánchez-García, M., Roig, A., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Cayuela, M.L., 2014. Biochar increases soil N₂O emissions produced by nitrification-mediated pathways. *Frontiers in Environmental Science* 2, 25.
- Saquin, J.M., Yu, Y-H., Chiu, P.C., 2016. Wood-derived black carbon (biochar) as a microbial electron donor and acceptor. *Environmental Science and Technology Letters* 3, 62-66.
- Singh, B., Dolk, M.M., Shen, Q., Camps-Arbestain, M., 2017. Biochar pH, electrical conductivity and liming potential. Biochar. Chapter 3. In: *A Guide to Analytical Methods*. Edited by: B. Singh, et al. CSIRO Publishing. Clayton, Vic, Australia.
- Song, X., Pan, G., Zhang, C., Zhang, L., Wang, H., 2016. Effects of biochar application on fluxes of three biogenic greenhouse gases: a meta-analysis. *Ecosystem Health and Sustainability* 2, 2.
- Spokas, K.A., 2010. Review of the stability of biochar in soils: predictability of O:C molar ratios. *Carbon Manag.* 1(2), 289–303.
- Sun, T., Levin, D.A., Guzman, J.J.L., Enders, A., Muller, D.A., Angenent, L.T., Lehmann, J., 2017. Rapid electron transfer by the carbon matrix in natural pyrogenic carbon. *Nature Communications* 8, 14873.
- van Zwieten, L., Kammann, C., Cayuela, M.L., Singh, B.P., Joseph, S., Kimber, S., Donne, S., Clough, T., Spokas, K., 2015. Biochar effects on nitrous oxide and methane emissions from soil. *Biochar for Environmental Management. Science, Technology and Implementation*. Chapter 17, 487-518. Edited: J. Lehmann, S. Joseph. Routledge, London, UK.
- Van Zwieten, L., Singh, B.P., Kimber, S.W.L., Murphy, D.V., Macdonald, L.M., Rust, J., Morris, S., 2014. An incubation study investigating the mechanisms that impact N₂O flux from soil following biochar application. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 191, 53–62.
- Wang, J., Wang, S., 2019. Preparation, modification and environmental application of biochar: A review. *Journal of Cleaner Production* 227, 1002-1022.

- Wang, Z., Zheng, H., Luo, Y., Deng, X., Herbert, S., Xing, B., 2013. Characterization and influence of biochars on nitrous oxide emission from agricultural soil. *Environmental Pollution* 174, 289-296.
- Weldon, S., Rasse, D.P., Budai, A., Tomic, O., Dörsch, P., 2019. Biochar and denitrification: Examining the effect of a biochar temperature series on the kinetics of gaseous N turnover. Which properties matter? *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 135, 173–183.
- Wu, B., Xi, B., He, X., Sun, X., Li, Q., Ouche, Q., Zhang, H., Xue, C., 2020. Methane emission reduction enhanced by hydrophobic biochar-modified soil cover. *Processes* 8, 162.
- Yang, Z., Sun, T., Subdiaga, E., Obst, M., Haderlein, S.B., Maisch, M., Kretzschmar, R., Angenent, L.T., Kappler, A., 2020. Aggregation-dependent electron transfer via redox-active biochar particles stimulate microbial ferrihydrite reduction. *Science of the Total Environment* 703, 135515.
- Yuan, H., Zhang, Z., Lia, M., Clough, T., Wrage-Mönnig, N., Qin, S., Ge, T., Liao, H., Zhou, S., 2019. Biochar's role as an electron shuttle for mediating soil N₂O emissions (Short communication). *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* 133, 94–96.
- Zhang, X., Xia, J., Pu, J., Cai, C., Tyson, G.W., Yuan, Z., Hu, S., 2019. Biochar-mediated anaerobic oxidation of methane. *Environmental Science and Technology* 53, 6660–6668.
- Zhang, P., Zheng, S., Liu, J., Wang, B., Liu, F., Feng, Y., 2018. Surface properties of activated sludge-derived biochar determine the facilitating effects on *Geobacter* co-cultures. *Water Research* 142, 441-451.

Chapter 7

Conclusions



The conclusions of this thesis can be summarized as follows:

1. In agricultural soils under optimum conditions for metanotrophy, biochar is able to modify soil CH₄ oxidation potential, by either increasing or decreasing their CH₄ oxidation rates.
2. The biochar's impact on soil CH₄ oxidation rate is related to the biochar's physicochemical properties.
3. Biochars achieving the highest rates of CH₄ oxidation are those produced from woody feedstocks at high temperatures, and are characterized by a low ash content, moderate electrical conductivity, and high total pore area.
4. Biochar is capable of changing soil N₂O emissions under optimum conditions for denitrification in a calcareous soil. Most of the biochars did not have a significant impact on the cumulative N₂O emission, whereas two of the studied biochars caused a substantial increase in soil N₂O emissions.
5. Biochars characterised by a low C/N ratio, high dissolved organic carbon concentration, and high toxicity, drove the highest soil N₂O emissions. Biochar redox properties, atomic H/C ratio, and concentration of PAHs were found not to be relevant for N₂O emissions.
6. The isotopic analysis of the N₂O demonstrated that denitrification was the predominant N₂O formation pathway. However, other processes were found to also significantly contribute to total N₂O emissions, such as nitrifier-denitrification, and codenitrification.
7. Biochar promotes *Paracoccus denitrificans* microbiological N₂O reduction to N₂ under strict anoxic conditions. A strong and direct correlation was found between the rates of N₂O

reduction by the bacterium and the reduction index (RI) of the biochar, defined as the “electron donating capacity/electron exchange capacity” ratio. Apart from the redox properties of biochar, a combination of other properties also affected N₂O reduction by *Paracoccus denitrificans*. Greater reductions rates of N₂O are achieved with biochars produced at low temperatures, coming from non-woody feedstock, and characterized by high H/C, ash percentage, and low surface area.

Appendix. Biochar production and main characteristics

A wide range of biochars was employed in this thesis. Most of them were produced at the CEBAS-CSIC (Murcia, SPAIN) facilities by using a rotatory tube furnace (RSR-B 80/500/11; Nabertherm, Germany) equipped with a quartz tube (80 mm × 500 mm) (Figure A1). Argon was used as the inert gas to purge O₂ and to maintain the anoxic conditions during the whole pyrolysis process. The flow of Ar was kept between 150 and 50 L h⁻¹ depending on the temperature and phase of the process. After air-drying and milling the feedstock to a particle size lower than 6 mm, a volume of approximately 0.6 dm³ was introduced in the quartz tube. Each of the feedstock selected was pyrolyzed at two temperatures, 400 and 600°C. The process lasted 4 hours and comprised five phases, which are depicted in Figure A2.



Figure A1. Pyrolyzer RSR-B 80/500/11, Nabertherm (Germany) used for the production of biochar at CEBAS-CSIC.

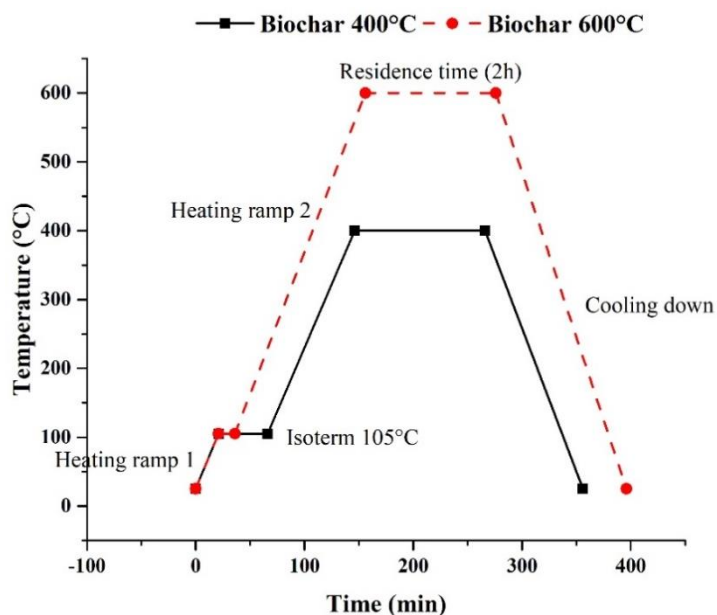


Figure A2. Description of the temperature ramps used for the pyrolysis process for biochars produced at 400°C (black solid line) and 600°C (red dashed line). The starting and endpoint was ambient temperature (25°C). Atmospheric conditions determined the cooling down period that varied between 60 and 120 min.

The biochars were stored until their use in glass bottles tightly sealed using screw caps fitted with rubber septa. A cycle of vacuum and helium (He) flushes was applied to ensure an inert atmosphere in the glass bottles. Table A1 gathers general information of all biochars including a description of the feedstock biomasses and their origin, temperature of pyrolysis and abbreviation used to identify them in the present document.

Table A1. Biochars employed throughout the thesis, with their feedstock origin and temperature (T) of pyrolysis (°C).

Biochar	T of pyrolysis (°C)	Feedstock	Origin
BC-Olv400	400		
BC-Olv600	600		
BC-KMnO4 (or BC-OlvM)*	400	Olive tree	Olive tree pruning branches from a commercial organic farm (SAT Casa Pareja, Jumilla, Murcia, Spain)
BC-O2*	400		
BC-To400	400	Tomato plant	Tomatoes plants stems, branches and fruits discarded after the greenhouse production campaign (Mazarrón, Murcia, Spain)
BC-To600	600		
BC-Ri400	400	Rice straw	Straw after harvesting in a commercial exploitation (Coop. Virgen de la Esperanza, Calasparra, Murcia, Spain).
BC-Ri600	600		
BC-AI400	400	Almond tree	Almond tree pruning branches from a farmers' cooperative (COATO, Totana, Murcia, Spain)
BC-AI600	600		
BC-GS400	400	Grape stalks	Wastes from the viticulture industry (Bodegas Luzón, Jumilla, Murcia, Spain)
BC-GS600	600		
BC-Oak650	650	Oak tree	Private company: PROININSO, S.A. Málaga, SPAIN
BC-Oak650A**	650		

*Chemically or physically modified biochar; **Aged biochar

Two modified biochars were produced applying post-pyrolysis treatments to BC-Olv400. These are BC-O2 and BC-KMnO4 (BC-OlvM), which detailed processes of synthesis are explained in chapter 3 section 3.3.2. Additionally a commercial biochar (BC-Oak650) was obtained from a private company (PROININSO). This biochar was generated by slow pyrolysis at 650 °C, at atmospheric pressure and with a residence time in the reactor chamber of 12-18 hours. BC-Oak650A represents the aged biochar of BC-Oak650 after being in the field for 5 years (Sánchez-García et al., 2016). Their main physical and chemical properties are include in Table A2.

Table A2. Biochars physical and chemical properties.

	BC-Olv400	BC-Olv600	BC-To400	BC-To600	BC-Ri400	BC-Ri600	BC-O2
Feedstock	Olive oil tree		Tomato plants		Rice straw		Olive oil tree
T pyrolysis (°C)	400	600	400	600	400	600	400
pH	9.90	11.05	9.65	12.10	9.73	10.21	8.53
EC (mS cm⁻¹)	0.59	0.75	18.43	22.80	3.83	4.43	0.61
VM (%)	35.4	37.5	44.5	40.5	30.6	26.5	-
Ash (%)	4.9	4.8	34.4	38.2	36.6	41.9	10.9
C_{org} (%)	78.5	88.3	37.3	39.9	39.6	50.4	72.7
Fixed C (%)	59.7	57.7	21.0	21.3	32.8	31.6	-
DOC (mg g⁻¹)	0.68	0.83	7.54	0.93	2.82	1.68	-
DIC (mg g⁻¹)	0.13	0.04	0.40	0.06	0.31	0.72	-
TDC (mg g⁻¹)	0.81	0.87	7.94	0.99	3.13	2.40	-
TDN (mg g⁻¹)	0.01	0.02	0.36	0.10	0.03	0.07	-
N (%)	0.84	0.93	2.00	2.01	0.66	0.58	0.84
O (%)	13.5	8.08	19.1	14.9	12.8	8.18	12.3
H (%)	3.38	1.72	2.78	1.23	2.39	1.22	3.26
Atomic H/C_{org}	0.52	0.24	0.87	0.39	0.72	0.29	0.54
Atomic O/C_{org}	0.13	0.07	0.31	0.28	0.24	0.12	0.13
C_{org}/N	93.3	95.4	18.6	19.8	60.4	87.2	86.5
NO₃⁻ (mg kg⁻¹)	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5	<0.5	-
NO₂⁻ (mg kg⁻¹)	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	<0.1	-
NH₄⁺ (mg kg⁻¹)	0.45	0.60	2.41	1.09	0.62	0.62	-
Ca (%)	1.80	2.60	8.28	9.45	0.79	0.92	11.01
Mg (%)	0.32	0.47	2.10	2.40	0.42	0.47	1.30
K (%)	0.69	0.76	5.48	6.30	4.13	4.63	8.54
P (%)	0.07	0.08	0.37	0.40	0.07	0.08	0.75
Fe (ppm)	212.3	307.7	668.0	938.5	150.8	201.0	0.11
Mn (ppm)	25.7	29.8	197.7	224.4	387.5	440.0	31.74
Cu (ppm)	3.8	4.8	135.2	173.4	2.2	3.3	6.49
Zn (ppm)	15.1	12.4	147.9	168.9	36.2	38.2	0.00
Pb (ppm)	0.40	0.36	15.3	17.6	0.45	1.26	0.00
EAC (mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC)	0.05	0.06	0.05	0.10	0.09	0.08	0.09

EDC (mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC)	0.19	0.10	0.32	0.15	0.31	0.08	0.22
EEC (mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC)	0.24	0.16	0.37	0.25	0.40	0.16	0.31
EDC/EAC	3.8	1.7	6.4	1.5	3.4	1.0	2.44
Lig/Cel (feedstock)	0.46	0.46	0.30	0.30	0.42	0.42	0.46
TPoreA (m² g⁻¹)	50.4	93.1	11.9	12.6	23.3	21.9	50.4
Porosity (%)	59.0	60.3	68.8	72.2	76.4	75.3	-
BET (m² g⁻¹)	10.7	1.6	4.8	6.8	13.5	4.1	-
Bulk density (g mL⁻¹)	0.46	0.48	0.38	0.39	0.28	0.28	0.46
C-C/C-H*	53.1	59.7	57.7	77.6	53.1	53.2	-
C-O*	29.0	28.0	22.5	16.2	30.5	30.6	-
C=O/O-C-O*	12.1	8.9	9.8	2.9	13.3	13.5	-
Carboxylic/carbontate *	3.7	3.4	10.1	3.2	3.2	2.7	-

	BC-AI400	BC-AI600	BC-GS400	BC-GS600	BC-Oak650	BC-Oak650A	BC-KMnO4 (BC-OlvM)
Feedstock	Almond tree		Grape stalks		Oak tree		Olive oil tree
T pyrolysis (°C)	400	600	400	600	650	650	400
pH	9.31	12.29	10.3	10.7	9.4	7.1	8.0
EC (mS cm⁻¹)	0.46	3.30	3.23	4.52	0.40	0.97	0.25
VM (%)	31.3	19.4	33.3	33.2	30.7	42.0	79.0
Ash (%)	10.4	7.9	12.6	14.4	13.0	12.0	16.0
C_{org} (%)	68.2	81.5	71.2	69.8	66.8	65.3	63.2
Fixed C (%)	58.3	72.6	54.1	52.4	-	-	-
DOC (mg g⁻¹)	-	-	7.97	6.86	-	-	-
DIC (mg g⁻¹)	-	-	2.96	4.01	-	-	-
TDC (mg g⁻¹)	-	-	10.9	10.9	-	-	-
TDN (mg g⁻¹)	-	-	0.11	0.08	-	-	-
N (%)	1.07	1.19	1.87	1.96	0.70	0.91	0.71
O (%)	22.2	17.1	12.30	8.41	31.1	32.2	16.7
H (%)	3.34	1.60	3.31	1.60	1.40	1.59	3.32
Atomic H/C_{org}	0.59	0.24	0.56	0.28	0.25	0.29	0.63
Atomic O/C_{org}	0.24	0.16	0.13	0.09	0.35	0.37	0.20
C_{org}/N	63.7	68.5	38.2	35.6	95.4	71.8	89.0
NO₃⁻ (mg kg⁻¹)	-	-	<0.5	<0.5	-	-	-

NO₂⁻ (mg kg⁻¹)	-	-	<0.1	<0.1	-	-	-
NH₄⁺ (mg kg⁻¹)	-	-	0.50	1.35	-	-	-
Ca (%)	2.69	3.25	1.52	2.02	0.38	5.10	15.13
Mg (%)	0.40	0.47	0.56	0.69	0.25	0.41	2.05
K (%)	0.99	1.18	5.14	6.44	0.67	0.25	4.38
P (%)	0.10	0.12	0.17	0.21	0.20	0.18	0.58
Fe (ppm)	211.8	199.2	357.0	450.8	542.0	739.5	0.18
Mn (ppm)	24.0	28.8	21.5	27.0	463.3	366.0	88157.74
Cu (ppm)	5.53	6.68	17.7	22.3	9.9	11.5	5.03
Zn (ppm)	14.1	20.7	18.3	22.3	11.9	12.1	15.3
Pb (ppm)	7.6	14.3	0.51	0.59	0.1	0.07	0.14
EAC (mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC)	0.02	0.12	-	-	0.99	1.18	0.47
EDC (mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC)	0.12	0.08	-	-	0.28	0.26	0.73
EEC (mmol e⁻ g⁻¹ BC)	0.14	0.20	-	-	1.27	1.44	1.20
EDC/EAC	6.0	0.67	-	-	0.28	0.22	1.55
Lig/Cel (feedstock)	0.67	0.67	0.52	0.52	0.70	0.70	0.46
TPoreA (m² g⁻¹)	-	-	41.1	65.0	-	-	-
Porosity (%)	-	-	58.7	63.7	-	-	-
BET (m² g⁻¹)	8.5	154.2	-	-	175.2	19.38	1.2
Bulk density (g mL⁻¹)	-	-	0.46	0.46	-	-	-
C-C/C-H*	47.2	55.1	47.6	44.5	-	-	-
C-O*	35.0	31.2	34.2	21.7	-	-	-
C=O/O-C-O*	16.0	10.2	14.2	12.0	-	-	-
Carbox/carbont *	1.87	3.51	4.0	21.8	-	-	-

T pyrolysis=BC production pyrolysis temperature; EC= electric conductivity; VM= volatile matter; EAC= electron accepting capacity; EDC= electron donating capacity; EEC= electron exchange capacity; Lig/Cel=lignin/cellulose; TPoreA= total pore area; BET= Brunauer–Emmett–Teller. DOC: dissolved organic carbon; DIC: dissolved inorganic carbon; TDC: total dissolved carbon; TDN: total dissolved nitrogen. *Relative atomic percentage in BC surface.

References

Sánchez-García, M., Sánchez-Monedero, M.A., Roig, A., López-Cano, I., Moreno, B., Benitez, E., Cayuela, M.L., 2016. Compost vs biochar amendment: a two-year field study evaluating soil C build-up and N dynamics in an organically managed olive crop. *Plant and Soil* 408, 1-1.

